

# CONTACT

## THE PHOENIX PROJECT

*"YE SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH AND THE TRUTH SHALL MAKE YOU MAD!"*

VOLUME 3, NUMBER 10

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 2.00

NOVEMBER 30, 1993

# NATURE'S Products For A NATURAL Life

**10/2/93 #1 HATONN**

(INTRODUCTION by Oberli: For many months Commander Hatonn, with the help of WH and Dharma, has been bringing and perfecting a series of products which, when properly integrated and used together, will give our physical bodies the tools and supplies they need to re-balance and achieve "good health". More importantly, the body frequency will be raised to take advantage of the additional energy reaching us as a result of entering the "Photon Belt" rather than suffering from it. While any one of these products, taken alone, will enhance well-being, when taken together in a "program" as he has outlined below, they become TNT. And that's INDUSTRIAL STRENGTH dynamite! It has taken several weeks to manufacture and stockpile enough GAIALYTE to be ready to supply the first

orders without long back-order risk—we think we are ready so—go ahead, swamp us with orders!)

\*\*\*

Things YOU will need for this starting program:

- Apple Juice
- Cranberry Juice
- Butter (not margarine): Butter causes the Spelt to release its B<sub>17</sub> (anti-carcinogen)

**THIS IS NOT A MEDICAL PROGRAM OF ANY KIND. YOU CANNOT OVER-DOSE OR UNDER-DOSE. SUGGESTED AMOUNTS ARE SET FOR OPTIMUM EFFECT FOR ALL UNUSED SUBSTANCE IS WASHED AWAY IN THE EXCRETORY**

**SYSTEM. PEOPLE WITH ONGOING KNOWN MALFUNCTION OR DISEASE MAY WELL WANT TO TAKE MORE THAN THIS SCHEDULE REFLECTS. THIS IS UP TO YOU. AS WITH ANY SUPPLEMENTAL REGIME, IT TAKES A BIT OF TIME TO RESPOND FULLY. THE BODY MUST READJUST ITS FUNCTIONING—YOU ARE ADDING THE THINGS IT MAY WELL BE MISSING AS WELL AS DOING SO IN A "PROGRAMMED" SOLUTION WHICH MERGES WITH THE BODY CELLULAR STRUCTURE AS AN ICE-CUBE MELTS WITHIN ITS MOTHER WATER.**

### AUDIO TAPES

THE AUDIO TAPES INCLUDED ARE TO ASSIST IN THE INSTRUCTIONS TO THE SUBCONSCIOUS MIND FOR BOTH LOCAT- (Please see NATURE'S PRODUCTS, p.64)

**FIRST CLASS MAIL**

### INSIDE THIS ISSUE

- Mind Control--Look What's Going On, p.2
- Who Rules America?, p.17
- Spelt, Ancient Grain For Your Health, p.23
- Give Yourself A Fighting Chance, p.24
- Bench Warrant Issued On Ekkers--No Accident, p.26
- Mark Of The Beast Not What You Think, p.27
- Hate Crime In Small S. Calif. Town, p.30
- Nevada Corporations: The Only Way To Own Real Estate, p.33
- Psycho-Politics, p.34
- From The News Desk, p.56

# \* MIND CONTROL \*

## Look What's Going On

*Editor's note: Quite often, over the last several years of writings, Commander Hatonn has referred to the central role that active "mind control" plays in the elite controllers' ongoing New World Order plan. For example, Vol. 2 #7, August 10, 1993 we reprinted again, in the CONTACT, on pages 64-80, THE PROTOCOLS OF ZION & THE COMMUNIST MANIFESTO the basic longstanding blueprint for Satanic takeover and control—and note how this disgusting information overflows with mind control innuendo.*

*Such mind control takes the form of everything from blunt and obvious psychosurgery—like a lobotomy—at the one extreme, to the skillful use of subtle forms of brainwashing such as occurs just about every second of radio and television broadcasting. After all, the soap operas tell us how to behave (gag) and the ever-prolific commercials tell us—no, SCREAM at us—about what it is we really can't be without for another day longer (perish the thought).*

*Also, in the April 6, 1993 CONTACT, on pages 5-17, we presented information under the headline "Microwave Harassment And Mind-Control Experimentation" which went into great detail about dastardly directed-energy weapons, for example employing microwaves, and their scary utilization for mind control and incapacitations, both mental and physical. In other words, the bottom line is: WE ARE THERE!*

*Well, it has been our intention to flesh out this topic of "mind control" for some time, though you may have noticed the size of recent CONTACT issues has sort of kept us from desiring to add even more pages to the size of the "logs" arriving on your doorsteps. But now it is time to get on with this subject.*

*The best general and introductory investigation into modern mind control shenanigans has been done by Harry Martin's Napa Sentinel—the same source that you readers may remember gave us the incredible report on the INSLAW software scandal, computer software that our government stole from the inventor and uses to keep track of its sordid drug business, among other obscene enterprises.*

*We begin our presentation of this superb Napa Sentinel material below. While reading along here, the alert, long-time reader of CONTACT and, before that, THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR, will no doubt be making numerous connections to other issues and*

*people since undercurrents of CIA involvements and key names connected to other scandals, appear here too. Naturally. It especially adds strength to the "cast of recurring criminal characters" to read this information from the Napa Sentinel's investigations in conjunction with the assemblage you may have read of in Ray Renick's (previously printed in CONTACT) writings on "The SLO Connection". Geez, that gang of crooks are a busy lot. But remember, OUR best defense begins with the KNOWING of what they are up to. So read on!*

By Harry V. Martin  
and David Caul

First in a Series  
Copyright, Napa Sentinel, 1991

August 13, 1991

There was just a small news announcement on the radio in early July after a short heat wave — three inmates of Vacaville [California] Medical Facility had died in non-air conditioned cells. Two of those prisoners, the announcement said, may have died as a result of medical treatment. No media inquiries were made, no major news stories developed because of these deaths.

But what was the medical treatment that may have caused their deaths? The Medical Facility indicates they were mind control or behavior modification treatments. A deeper probe into the death of these two inmates unravels a mind-boggling tale of horror that has been part of California penal history for a long time — and one that caused national outcries two decades ago.

Mind control experiments have been part of California for decades and permeate mental institutions and prisons. But, it is not just in the penal society that mind control measures have been used. Minority children were subjected to experimentation at abandoned Nike Missile Sites, veterans who fought for American freedom were also subjected to the programs. Funding and experimentations of mind control have been part of the U.S. Health, Education and Welfare Department, the Department of Veterans Affairs, the Central Intelligence Agency through the Phoenix Program, the Stanford Research Institute, the Agency for International Development, the

Department of Defense, the Department of Labor, the National Institute of Mental Health, the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration, and the National Science Foundation.

California has been in the forefront of mind control experimentation. Government experiments also were conducted in the Haight-Ashbury District in San Francisco at the height of the Hippy reign. **In 1974, Senator Sam Erwin — of Watergate fame — headed a U.S. Senate Subcommittee on Constitutional Rights studying the subject of "Individual Rights and the Federal Role in Behavior Modification."** **Though little publicity was given to this committee's investigation, Senator Erwin issued a strong condemnation of the federal role in mind control. That condemnation, however, did not halt mind control experiments — they just received more circuitous funding.**

Many of the case histories concerning individuals of whom the mind control experiments were used, show a strange concept in the minds of those seeking guinea pigs. Those subject to the mind control experiments would be given indefinite sentences; their freedom was dependent upon how well the experiment went. One individual, for example, was arrested for joy-riding, given a two-year sentence and held for mind control experiments. He was held for 18 years.

Here are just a few experiments used in the mind control program:

\* A naked inmate is strapped down on a board. His wrists and ankles are cuffed to the board and his head is rigidly held in place by a strap around his neck and a helmet on his head. He is left in a darkened cell, unable to remove his body wastes. When a meal is delivered, one wrist is unlocked so he could feel around in the dark for his food and attempt to pour liquid down his throat without being able to lift his head.

\* Another experiment creates a muscle relaxant. Within 30 to 40 seconds paralysis begins to invade the small muscles of the fingers, toes, and eyes and then the inter-costal muscles and diaphragm. The heart slows down to about 60 beats per minute. This condition, together with respiratory arrests, sets in for as long as two to five minutes before the drug begins to wear off. The individual remains fully

conscious and is gasping for breath. It is "likened to dying, it is almost like drowning" the experiment states.

\* Another drug induces vomiting and was administered to prisoners who didn't get up on time or were caught swearing or lying, or even not greeting their guards formally. The treatment brings about uncontrolled vomiting that lasts from 15 minutes to an hour, accompanied by a temporary cardio-vascular effect involving changes in the blood pressure.

\* Another deals with creating body rigidity, aching restlessness, blurred vision, severe muscular pain, trembling and fogged cognition.

The Department of Health, Education and Welfare and the U.S. Army have admitted mind control experiments. Many deaths have occurred.

In tracing the steps of government mind control experiments, the trail leads to legal and illegal usages, usage for covert intelligence operations, and experiments on innocent people who were unaware that they were being used.

(To be continued.)

\* \* \*

Second in a Series  
Copyright, *Napa Sentinel*, 1991

**EDITOR'S NOTE:** *The Sentinel commenced a series on mind control in early August and suspended it until September because of the extensive research required after additional information was received.*

In July, two inmates died at the Vacaville Medical Facility. According to prison officials at the time, the two may have died as a result of medical treatment — that treatment was the use of mind control or behavior modification drugs. A deeper study into the deaths of the two inmates has unraveled a mind-boggling tale of horror that has been part of California penal history for a long time — and one that caused national outcries years ago.

In the August article, the *Sentinel* presented a graphic portrait of some of the mind control experiments that have been allowed to continue in the United States. In November, 1974, a U.S. Senate Subcommittee on Constitutional Rights investigated federally-funded behavior modification programs, with emphasis on federal involvement in, and the possible threat to individual constitutional rights of, behavior modification, especially involving inmates in prisons and mental institutions.

The Senate committee was appalled after reviewing documents from the following sources:

\* Neuro-Research Foundation's study entitled *The Medical Epidemiology of Crimi-*

*nals.*

\* The Center for the Study and Reduction of Violence from UCLA.

\* The closed adolescent treatment center.

A national uproar was created by various articles in 1974, which prompted the Senate investigation. But after all these years, the news that two inmates at Vacaville may have died from these same experiments indicates that though a nation was shocked in 1974, little was done to correct the experimentations. In 1977, a Senate subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research, chaired by Senator Ted Kennedy, focused on the CIA's testing of LSD on unwitting citizens. Only a mere handful of people within the CIA knew about the scope and details of the program.

To understand the full scope of the problem, it is important to study its origins. The Kennedy subcommittee learned about the CIA Operation MK-ULTRA through the testimony of Dr. Sidney Gottlieb. The purpose of the program, according to his testimony, was to "investigate whether and how it was possible to modify an individual's behavior by covert means". Claiming the protection of the National Security Act, Dr. Gottlieb was unwilling to tell the Senate subcommittee what had been learned or gained by these experiments.

He did state, however, that the program was initially engendered by a concern that the Soviets and other enemies of the United States would get ahead of the U.S. in this field. Through the Freedom of Information Act, researchers are now able to obtain documents detailing the MK-ULTRA program and other CIA behavior modification projects in a special reading room located on the bottom floor of the Hyatt Regency in Rosslyn, VA.

The most daring phase of the MK-ULTRA program involved slipping unwitting American citizens LSD in real life situations. The idea for the series of experiments originated in November, 1941, under William Donovan, founder and director of the Office of Strategic Services (OSS) — the forerunner of the CIA during World War Two. At that time the intelligence agency invested \$5000 for the "truth drug" program. Experiments with scopolamine and morphine proved both unfruitful and very dangerous. The program tested scores of other drugs, including mescaline, barbituates, benzedrine, cannabis indica, to name a few.

The U.S. was highly concerned over the heavy losses of freighters and other ships in the North Atlantic — all victims of German U-boats. Information about German U-boat strategy was desperately needed and it was believed that the information could be obtained through drug-influenced interrogations of German naval POWs - in

violation of the Geneva Accords.

Tetrahydrocannabinol acetate — a colorless, odorless marijuana extract — was used to lace a cigarette or food substance without detection. Initially, the experiments were done on volunteer U.S. Army and OSS personnel, and testing was also disguised as a remedy for shell shock. The volunteers became known as "Donovan's Dreamers". The experiments were so hush-hush, that only a few top officials knew about them. President Franklin Roosevelt was aware of the experiments. The "truth drug" achieved mixed success.

The experiments were halted when a memo was written: "The drug defies all but the most expert and search analysis, and for all practical purposes can be considered beyond analysis." The OSS did not, however, halt the program. In 1943 field tests of the extract were being conducted, despite the order to halt them. The most celebrated test was conducted by Captain George Hunter White, an OSS agent and ex-law enforcement official, on August Del Grazio, aka Augie Dalls, aka Dell, aka Little Augie — a New York gangster. Cigarettes laced with the acetate were offered to Augie without his knowledge of the content. Augie, who had served time in prison for assault and murder, had been one of the world's most notorious drug dealers and smugglers. He operated an opium alkaloid factory in Turkey and he was a leader in the Italian underworld on the Lower East Side of New York. Under the influence of the drug, Augie revealed volumes of information about the under-world operation, including the names of high ranking officials who took bribes from the mob. These experiments led to the encouragement of Donovan. A new memo was issued: "Cigarette experiments indicated that we had a mechanism which offered promise in relaxing prisoners to be interrogated."

When the OSS was disbanded after the war, Captain White continued to administer behavior-modifying drugs. In 1947, the CIA replaced the OSS. White's service record indicates that he worked with the OSS, and by 1954 he was a high ranking Federal Narcotics Bureau officer who had been loaned to the CIA on a part-time basis.

White rented an apartment in Greenwich Village equipped with one-way mirrors, surveillance gadgets and disguised himself as a seaman. White drugged his acquaintances with LSD and brought them back to his apartment. In 1955, the operation shifted to San Francisco. In San Francisco, "safehouses" were established under the code name Operation Midnight Climax. Midnight Climax hired prostitute addicts who lured men from bars back to the safehouses after their drinks had been spiked with LSD. White filmed the events in the safehouses. The purpose of these "national security brothels" was to enable the CIA to experiment with the act of

lovmaking for extracting information from men. The safehouse experiments continued until 1963, until CIA Inspector General John Earman criticized Richard Helms, the director of the CIA and father of the MK-ULTRA Project. Earman charged the new director John McCone had not been fully briefed on the MK-ULTRA project when he took office and that "the concepts involved in manipulating human behavior are found by many people within and outside the Agency to be distasteful and unethical." He stated that "the rights and interests of U.S. citizens are placed in jeopardy". The Inspector General stated that "LSD had been tested on individuals at all social levels, high and low, native American and foreign."

Earman's criticisms were rebuffed by Helms, who warned, "Positive operation capacity to use drugs is diminishing owing to a lack of realistic testing. Tests were necessary to keep up with the Soviets." But in 1964, Helms had testified before the Warren Commission investigating the assassination of President John Kennedy, that "Soviet research has consistently lagged five years behind Western research".

Upon leaving government service in 1966, Captain White wrote a startling letter to his superior. In the letter to Dr. Gottlieb, Captain White reminisced about his work in the safehouses with LSD. His comments were frightening. "I was a very minor missionary, actually a heretic, but I toiled wholeheartedly in the vineyards because it was fun, fun, fun," White wrote. "Where else could a red-blooded American boy lie, kill, cheat, steal, rape and pillage with the sanction and blessing of the all-highest?"

(NEXT: How the drug experiments helped bring about the rebirth of the Mafia and the French Connection.)

(To be continued.)

\* \* \*

Part Three in a Series

Copyright, *Napa Sentinel*, 1991

Though the CIA continued to maintain drug experiments in the streets of America after the program was officially cancelled, the United States reaped tremendous value from it. With George Hunter White's connection to underworld figure Little Augie, connections were made with Mafia kingpin Lucky Luciano, who was in Dannemore Prison.

Luciano wanted freedom, the Mafia wanted drugs, and the United States wanted Sicily. The date was 1943. Augie was the go-between between Luciano and the United States War Department.

Luciano was transferred to a less harsh prison and began to be visited by represen-

tatives of the Office of Naval Intelligence and by underworld figures, such as Meyer Lansky. A strange alliance was formed between the U.S. Intelligence agencies and the Mafia, who controlled the West Side docks in New York. Luciano regained active leadership in organized crime in America.

The U.S. Intelligence community utilized Luciano's underworld connections in Italy. In July of 1943, Allied forces launched their invasion of Sicily — the beginning push into occupied Europe. General George Patton's Seventh Army advanced through hundreds of miles of territory that was fraught with difficulty — booby trapped roads, snipers, confusing mountain topography, all within close range of 60,000 hostile Italian troops. All this was accomplished in four days — a military "miracle" even for Patton.

Senator Estes Kefauver's Senate Subcommittee on Organized Crime asked, in 1951, how all this was possible. The answer was that the Mafia had helped to protect roads from Italian snipers, served as guides through treacherous mountain terrain, and provided needed intelligence to Patton's army. The part of Sicily which Patton's forces traversed had at one time been completely controlled by the Sicilian Mafia, until Benito Mussolini smashed it through the use of police repression.

Just prior to the invasion, it was hardly even able to continue shaking down farmers and shepherds for protection money. But the invasion changed all this, and **the Mafia went on to play a very prominent and well-documented role in the American military occupation of Italy.**

**The expedience of war opened the doors to American drug traffic and Mafia domination. This was the beginning of the Mafia-U.S. Intelligence alliance — an alliance that lasts to this day and helped to support the covert operations of the CIA, such as the Iran-Contra operations. In these covert operations, the CIA would obtain drugs from South America and Southeast Asia, sell them to the Mafia and use the money for the covert purchase of military equipment. These operations accelerated when Congress cut off military funding for the Contras.**

One of the Allies' top occupation priorities was to liberate as many of their own soldiers from garrison duties as possible so that they could participate in the military offensive. In order to accomplish this, Don Calogero's Mafia were pressed into service, and in July of 1943, the Civil Affairs Control Office of the U.S. Army appointed him mayor of Villalba and other Mafia officials as mayors of other towns in Sicily.

As the Northern Italian offensive continued, Allied intelligence became very concerned over the extent to which the Italian

Communists' resistance to Mussolini had driven Italian politics to the left. Community Party membership had doubled between 1943 and 1944, huge leftist strikes had shut down factories and the Italian underground fighting Mussolini had risen to almost 150,000 men. By mid-1944, the situation came to a head and the U.S. Army terminated arms drops to the Italian Resistance, and started appointing Mafia officials to occupation administration posts. Mafia groups broke up leftists' rallies and reactivated black market operations throughout southern Italy.

Lucky Luciano was released from prison in 1946 and deported to Italy, where he rebuilt the heroin trade. The court's decision to release him was made possible by the testimony of intelligence agents at this hearing, and a letter written by a naval officer reciting what Luciano had done for the Navy. Luciano was supposed to have served from 30 to 50 years in prison. Over 100 Mafia members were similarly deported within a couple of years.

Luciano set up a syndicate which transported morphine base from the Middle East to Europe, refined it into heroin, and then shipped it into the United States via Cuba. During the 1950s, Marseilles, in Southern France, became a major city for the heroin labs and the Corsican syndicate began to actively cooperate with the Mafia in the heroin trade. Those became popularly known as the French Connection.

In 1948, Captain White visited Luciano and his narcotics associate Nick Gentile in Europe. Gentile was a former American gangster who had worked for the Allied Military Government in Sicily. By this time, the CIA was already subsidizing Corsican and Italian gangsters to oust Communist unions from the Port of Marseilles. American strategic planners saw Italy and southern France as extremely important for their naval bases as a counterbalance to the growing naval forces of the Soviet Union. CIO-AFL organizer Irving Brown testified that, by the time the CIA subsidies were terminated in 1953, U.S. support was no longer needed because the profit from the heroin traffic was sufficient to sustain operations.

When Luciano was originally jailed, the U.S. felt it had eliminated the world's most effective underworld leader and the activities of the Mafia were seriously damaged. Mussolini had been waging a war since 1924 to rid the world of the Sicilian Mafia. Thousands of Mafia members were convicted of crimes and forced to leave the cities and hide out in the mountains.

Mussolini's reign of terror had virtually eradicated the international drug syndicates. Combined with the shipping surveillance during the war years, heroin trafficking had become almost nil. Drug use in the United States, before Luciano's release

from prison, was on the verge of being entirely wiped out.

(To be Continued.)

\* \* \*

Part Four in a Series  
Copyright, *Napa Sentinel*, 1991

The U.S. Government has conducted three types of mind-control experiments:

\* Real-life experiences, such as those used on Little Augie and the LSD experiments in the safehouses of San Francisco and Greenwich Village.

\* Experiments on prisoners, such as in the California Medical Facility at Vacaville.

\* Experiments conducted in both mental hospitals and the Veterans Administration hospitals.

Such experimentation requires money — and the United States Government has funnelled funds for drug experiments through different agencies — both overtly and covertly.

One of the funding agencies to contribute to the experimentation is the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration (LEAA), a unit of the U.S. Justice Department and one of President Richard Nixon's favorite pet agencies. The Nixon Administration was, at one time, putting together a program for detaining youngsters who showed a tendency toward violence in "concentration" camps. According to the *Washington Post*, the plan was authored by Dr. Arnold Hutschnecker. Health, Education and Welfare Secretary Robert Finch was told by John Erlichman, Chief of Staff for the Nixon White House, to implement the program. He proposed the screening of children of six years of age for tendencies toward criminality. Those who failed these tests were to be destined to be sent to the camps. The program was never implemented.

LEAA came into existence in 1968 with a huge budget to assist various U.S. law enforcement agencies. Its effectiveness, however, was not considered too great. After spending \$6 billion, the F.B.I. reports general crime rose 31 percent and violent crime rose 50 percent. But little accountability was required of LEAA on how it spent its funds.

LEAA's role in the behavior modification research began at a meeting held in 1970 in Colorado Springs. Attending that meeting were Richard Nixon, Attorney General John Mitchell, John Erlichman, H.R. Haldeman and other White House staffers. They met with Dr. Bertram Brown, director of the National Institute of Mental Health, and forged a close collaboration between LEAA and the Institute. LEAA was a product of the Justice Department and the Institute was a product of HEW.

LEAA funded 350 projects involving medical procedures, behavior modification and drugs for delinquency control. Money from the Criminal Justice System was being used to fund mental health projects and vice versa. Eventually, the leadership responsibility and control of the Institute began to deteriorate and their scientists began to answer to LEAA alone.

The National Institute of Mental Health went on to become one of the greatest supporters of behavior modification research. Throughout the 1960s, court calendars became blighted with lawsuits on the part of "human guinea pigs" who had been experimented upon in prisons and mental institutions. It was these lawsuits which triggered the Senate Subcommittee on Constitutional Rights investigation, headed by Senator Sam Erwin. **The subcommittee's harrowing report was virtually ignored by the news media.**

**Thirteen behavior modification programs were conducted by the Department of Defense. The Department of Labor had also conducted several experiments, as well as the National Science Foundation. The Veterans Administration was also deeply involved in behavior modification and mind control. Each of these agencies, including LEAA, and the Institute, were named in secret CIA documents as those who provided research cover for the MK-ULTRA program.**

Eventually, LEAA was using much of its budget to fund experiments, including aversive techniques and psychosurgery, which involved — in some cases — irreversible brain surgery on normal brain tissue for the purpose of changing or controlling behavior and-or emotions.

Senator Erwin questioned the head of LEAA concerning ethical standards of the behavior modification projects which LEAA had been funding. Erwin was extremely dubious about the idea of the government spending money on this kind of project without strict guidelines and reasonable research supervision in order to protect the human subjects. After Senator Erwin's denunciation of the funding policies, LEAA announced that it would no longer fund medical research into behavior modification and psychosurgery. Despite the pledge by LEAA's director, Donald E. Santarelli, LEAA ended up funding 537 research projects dealing with behavior modification. **There is strong evidence to indicate psychosurgery was still being used in prisons in the 1980s. Immediately after the funding announcement by LEAA, there were 50 psychosurgical operations at Atmore State Prison in Alabama. The inmates became virtual zombies. The operations, according to Dr. Swan of Fisk University, were done on black prisoners who were considered politically active.**

**The Veterans Administration openly admitted that psychosurgery was a standard procedure for treatment and not used just in experiments. The VA Hospitals in Durham, Long Beach, New York, Syracuse and Minneapolis were known to employ these techniques on a regular basis. VA clients could typically be subject to these behavior alteration procedures against their will. The Erwin subcommittee concluded that the rights of VA clients had been violated.**

**LEAA also subsidized the research and development of gadgets and techniques useful to behavior modification. Much of the technology, whose perfection LEAA funded, had originally been developed and made operational for use in the Vietnam War. Companies like Bangor Punta Corporation and Walter Kidde and Co., through its subsidiary Globe Security System, adapted these devices to domestic use in the U.S. ITT was another company that domesticated the warfare technology for potential use on U.S. citizens. Rand Corporation executive Paul Baran warned that the influx back to the United States of the Vietnam War surveillance gadgets alone — not to mention the behavior modification hardware — could bring about "the most effective, oppressive police state ever created".**

(To be continued.)

\* \* \*

Fifth in a Series  
Copyright, *Napa Sentinel*, 1991

One of the fascinating aspects of the scandals that plague the U.S. Government is the fact that so often the same names appear from scandal to scandal. From the origins of Ronald Reagan's political career, as Governor of California, Dr. Earl Brian and Edward Meese played key advisory roles.

Dr. Brian's name has been linked to the "October Surprise" and is a central figure in the government's theft of PROMIS software from INSLAW. Brian's role touches from the Cabazon Indian scandals to United Press International. He is one of those low-profile key figures.

And, alas, his name appears again in the nation's behavior modification and mind control experiments. Dr. Brian was Reagan's Secretary of Health when Reagan was Governor. Dr. Brian was an advocate of state subsidies for a research center for the study of violent behavior. The center was to begin operations by mid-1975, and its research was intended to shed light on why people murder or rape, or hijack aircraft. The center was to be operated by the University of California at Los Angeles, and its primary purpose, according to Dr. Brian, was to unify scattered studies on anti-

social violence and possibly even touch on socially tolerated violence, such as football or war. Dr. Brian sought \$1.3 million for the center.

It certainly was possible that prison inmates might be used as volunteer subjects at the center to discover the unknowns which triggered their violent behavior. Dr. Brian's quest for the center came at the same time Governor Reagan concluded his plans to phase the state of California out of the mental hospital business by 1982. Reagan's plan is echoed by Governor Pete Wilson today — to place the responsibility of rehabilitating young offenders squarely on the shoulders of local communities.

But as the proposal became known more publicly, a swell of controversy surrounded it. It ended in a fiasco. **The inspiration for the violence center came from three doctors in 1967, five years before Dr. Brian and Governor Reagan unveiled their plans. Amidst urban rioting and civil protest, Doctors Sweet, Mark and Ervin of Harvard put forward the thesis that individuals who engage in civil disobedience possess defective or damaged brain cells. If this conclusion were applied to the American Revolution or the Women's Rights Movement, a good portion of American society would be labeled as having brain damage.**

In a letter to the *Journal Of The American Medical Association*, they stated: "That poverty, unemployment, slum housing, and inadequate education underlie the nation's urban riots is well known, but the obviousness of these causes may have blinded us to the more subtle role of other possible factors, including brain dysfunction in the rioters who engaged in arson, sniping and physical assault.

"There is evidence from several sources that brain dysfunction related to a focal lesion plays a significant role in the violent and assaultive behavior of thoroughly studied patients. Individuals with electroencephalographic abnormalities in the temporal region have been found to have a much greater frequency of behavioral abnormalities (such as poor impulse control, assaultiveness, and psychosis) than is present in people with a normal brain wave pattern."

Soon after the publication in the *Journal*, Dr. Ervin and Dr. Mark published their book *Violence and the Brain*, which included the claim that there were as many as 10 million individuals in the United States "who suffer from obvious brain disease". They argued that the data of their book provided a strong reason for starting a program of mass screening of Americans.

"Our greatest danger no longer comes from famine or communicable disease. Our greatest danger lies in ourselves and in our fellow humans...we need to develop an 'early warning test' of limbic brain function to detect those humans who have a low thresh-

old for impulsive violence...Violence is a public health problem, and the major thrust of any program dealing with violence must be toward its prevention," they wrote.

The Law Enforcement Assistance Administration funded the doctors \$108,000 and the National Institute of Mental Health kicked in another \$500,000, under pressure from Congress. They believed that psychosurgery would inevitably be performed in connection with the program, and that, since it irreversibly impaired people's emotional and intellectual capacities, it could be used as an instrument of repression and social control.

The doctors wanted screening centers established throughout the nation. In California, the publicity associated with the doctors' report aided in the development of The Center For The Study And Reduction Of Violence. Both the state and LEAA provided the funding. The Center was to serve as a model for future facilities to be set up throughout the United States.

The Director of the Neuropsychiatric Institute and chairman of the Department of Psychiatry at UCLA, Dr. Louis Jolyon West was selected to run the Center. Dr. West is alleged to have been a contract agent for the CIA, who, as part of a network of doctors and scientists, gathered intelligence on hallucinogenic drugs, including LSD, for the super-secret MK-ULTRA program. Like Captain White (see part three of this Series), West conducted LSD experiments for the CIA on unwitting citizens in the safehouses of San Francisco. He achieved notoriety for his injection of a massive dose of LSD into an elephant at the Oklahoma Zoo — the elephant died when West tried to revive it by administering a combination of drugs.

Dr. West was further known as the psychiatrist who was called upon to examine Jack Ruby, Lee Harvey Oswald's assassin. It was on the basis of West's diagnosis that Ruby was compelled to be treated for mental disorders and put on happy pills. **The West examination was ordered after Ruby began to say that he was part of a right-wing conspiracy to kill President John Kennedy.** Two years after the commencement of treatment for mental disorder, Ruby died of cancer in prison.

After January 11, 1973, when Governor Reagan announced plans for the Violence Center, West wrote a letter to the then Director of Health for California, J. M. Stubblebine.

"Dear Stub:

"I am in possession of confidential information that the Army is prepared to turn over Nike missile bases to state and local agencies for non-military purposes. They may look with special favor on health-related applications.

"Such a Nike missile base is located in the Santa Monica Mountains, within a half-hour's drive of the Neuropsychiatric Institute. It is accessible, but relatively remote. The site is

securely fenced, and includes various buildings and improvements, making it suitable for prompt occupancy.

"If this site were made available to the Neuropsychiatric Institute as a research facility, perhaps initially as an adjunct to the new Center For The Prevention Of Violence, we could put it to very good use. Comparative studies could be carried out there, in an isolated but convenient location, of experimental or model programs for the alteration of undesirable behavior.

"Such programs might include control of drug or alcohol abuse, modification of chronic anti-social or impulsive aggressiveness, etc. The site could also accommodate conferences or retreats for instruction of selected groups of mental-health-related professionals and of others (e.g., law enforcement personnel, parole officers, special educators) for whom both demonstration and participation would be effective modes of instruction.

"My understanding is that a direct request by the Governor, or other appropriate officers of the State, to the Secretary of Defense (or, of course, the President), could be most likely to produce prompt results."

Some of the planned areas of study for the Center included:

- \* Studies of violent individuals;
- \* Experiments on prisoners from Vacaville and Atascadero, and hyperkinetic children;
- \* Experiments with violence-producing and violence-inhibiting drugs;
- \* Hormonal aspects of passivity and aggressiveness in boys;
- \* Studies to discover and compare norms of violence among various ethnic groups;
- \* Studies of pre-delinquent children.

It would also encourage law enforcement to keep computer files on pre-delinquent children, which would make possible the treatment of children before they became delinquents.

The purpose of the Violence Center was not just research. The staff was to include sociologists, lawyers, police officers, clergymen and probation officers. With the backing of Governor Reagan and Dr. Brian, West had secured guarantees of prisoner volunteers from several California correctional institutions, including Vacaville. Vacaville and Atascadero were chosen as the primary sources for the human guinea pigs. These institutions had established a reputation, by that time, of committing some of the worst atrocities in West Coast history. Some of the experimentations differed little from what the Nazis did in the death camps. (NEXT: What happened to the Center?)

# \* MIND CONTROL \*

## More Shocking Revelations

*Editor's note: We here continue and finish out the series with the remaining eight segments of this excellent investigative series from the Napa Sentinel.*

*While the levels of perverted manipulation uncovered and described herein certainly speak disgustingly loud and clear for themselves, keep always in mind that this is only the "tip of the iceberg" of mind control activity that actually extends quite far into technologically advanced realms under the elite satanic controllers' able direction.*

*I would particularly call your attention to the 11th installment of this series, which describes techniques that confirm what Commander Hatonn has so often said about some people "receiving" from the nearest military base! Also note in the final, 13th, installment the mention of "Project Paperclip" which brought so many Nazi scientists into the U.S. CONTACT readers will have read about this project, in prior issues of CONTACT in the large block of reprinting of Ray Renick's material.*

By Harry V. Martin  
and David Caul

Sixth in a Series  
Copyright, Napa Sentinel, 1991

Dr. Earl Brian, Governor Ronald Reagan's Secretary of Health, was adamant about his support for mind control centers in California. He felt the behavior modification plan of the Violence Control Centers was important in the prevention of crime.

The Violence Control Center was actually the brainchild of William Herrmann as part of a pacification plan for California. A counter-insurgency expert for Systems Development Corporation and an advisor to Governor Reagan, Herrmann worked with the Stand Research Institute, the RAND Corporation, and the Hoover Center on Violence. Herrmann was also a CIA agent who is now serving an eight-year prison sentence for his role in a CIA counterfeiting operation. He was also directly linked with the Iran-Contra affair accord-

ing to government records and Herrmann's own testimony.

In 1970, Herrmann worked with Colston Westbrook as his CIA control officer when Westbrook formed and implemented the Black Cultural Association at the Vacaville Medical Facility — a facility which in July experienced the death of three inmates who were forcibly subjected to behavior modification drugs. While the Black Cultural Association was ostensibly an education program designed to instill Black pride identity in prisons, the Association was really a cover for an experimental behavior modification pilot project designed to test the feasibility of programming unstable prisoners to become more manageable.

Westbrook worked for the CIA in Vietnam as a psychological warfare expert, and as an advisor to the Korean equivalent of the CIA and the Lon Nol regime in Cambodia. Between 1966 and 1969, he was an advisor to the Vietnamese Police Special Branch under the cover of working as an employee of Pacific Architects and Engineers.

His "firm" contracted the building of the interrogation-torture centers in every province of South Vietnam as part of the CIA's Phoenix Program. The program was centered around behavior modification experiments to learn how to extract information from prisoners of war — a direct violation of the Geneva Accords.

Westbrook's most prominent client at Vacaville was Donald DeFreeze, who between 1967 and 1969, had worked for the Los Angeles Police Department's Disorder Intelligence unit and later became the leader of the Symbionese Liberation Army (SLA). Many authorities now believe that the Black Cultural Association at Vacaville was the seeding of the SLA. Westbrook even designed the SLA logo — the cobra with seven heads — and gave DeFreeze his African name of Cinque. The SLA was responsible for the assassination of Marcus Foster, Superintendent of Schools in Oakland, California, and the kidnapping of Patty Hearst.

As a counterinsurgency consultant for Systems Development Corporation, a security firm, Herrmann told the *Los Angeles*

*Times* that a good computer intelligence system "would separate out the activist bent on destroying the system" and then develop a master plan "to win the hearts and minds of the people". The San Francisco-based *Bay Guardian*, recently identified Herrmann as an international arms dealer working with Iran in 1980 — and possibly involved in the October Surprise. Herrmann is in an English prison for counterfeiting. He allegedly met with Iranian officials to ascertain whether the Iranians would trade arms for hostages held in Lebanon.

The London *Sunday Telegraph* confirmed Herrmann's CIA connections, tracing them from 1976 to 1986. He also worked for the FBI. This information was revealed in his London trial.

In the 1970s, Dr. Brian and Herrmann worked together under Governor Reagan on the Center for the Study and Reduction of Violence, and then, a decade later, again worked under Reagan. Both men have been identified as working for Reagan with the Iranians.

The Violence Center, however, died an agonizing death. Despite the Ervin Senate Committee investigation and chastation of mind control, the experiments continued. But when the Watergate scandal broke in the early 1970s, Washington felt it was too politically risky to continue to push for mind control centers.

Top doctors began to withdraw from the proposal because they felt that there were not enough safeguards. Even the Law Enforcement Assistance Agency, which funded the program, backed out, stating, the proposal showed "little evidence of established research ability of the kind of level necessary for a study of this scope".

Eventually it became known that control of the Violence Center was not going to rest with the University of California, but instead with the Department of Corrections and other law enforcement officials. This information was released publicly by the Committee Opposed to Psychiatric Abuse of Prisoners. The disclosure of the letter resulted in the main backers of the program bowing out and the eventual demise of the center.

Dr. Brian's final public statement on

the matter was that the decision to cut off funding represented "a callous disregard for public safety". Though the Center was not built, the mind control experiments continue to this day.

(NEXT: What these torturous drugs do.)

\* \* \*

By Harry V. Martin  
and David Caul

Seventh in a Series  
Copyright, *Napa Sentinel*, 1991

The Central Intelligence Agency held two major interests in use of LSD to alter normal behavior patterns. The first interest centered around obtaining information from prisoners of war and enemy agents — in contravention of the Geneva Accords. The second was to deter the effectiveness of drugs used against the enemy on the battlefield.

The MK-ULTRA program was originally run by a small number of people within the CIA known as the Technical Services Staff (TSS). Another CIA department, the Office of Security, also began its own testing program. Friction arose and then infighting broke out when the Office of Security commenced to spy on TSS people after it was learned that LSD was being tested on unwitting Americans.

Not only did the two branches disagree over the issue of testing the drug on the unwitting, they also disagreed over the issue of how the drug was actually to be used by the CIA. The office of Security envisioned the drug as an interrogation weapon. But the TSS group thought the drug could be used to help destabilize another country — it could be slipped into the food or beverage of a public official in order to make him behave foolishly or oddly in public. One CIA document reveals that LSD could be administered right before an official was to make a public speech.

Realizing that gaining information about the drug in real-life situations was crucial to exploiting the drug to its fullest, TSS started conducting experiments on its own people. There was an extensive amount of self-experimentation. The Office of Security felt the TSS group was playing with fire, especially when it was learned that TSS was prepared to spike an annual office Christmas party punch with LSD — the Christmas party of the CIA. LSD could produce serious insanity for periods of 8 to 18 hours and possibly longer.

One of the "victims" of the punch was agent Frank Olson. Having never had drugs before, LSD took its toll on Olson. He reported that every automobile that came by was a terrible monster with fantastic eyes, out to get him personally. Each time a car passed he would huddle down against

a parapet, terribly frightened. Olson began to behave erratically. The CIA made preparation to treat Olson at Chestnut Lodge, but before they could, Olson checked into a New York hotel and threw himself out from his tenth story room. The CIA was ordered to cease all drug testing.

Mind control drugs and experiments were torturous to the victims. One of three inmates who died in Vacaville Prison in July was scheduled to appear in court in an attempt to stop forced administration of a drug — the very drug that may have played a role in his death.

Joseph Cannata believed he was making progress and did not need forced dosages of the drug Haldol. The Solano County Coroner's Office said that Cannata and two other inmates died of hyperthermia — extremely elevated body temperature. Their bodies all had at least 108-degree temperatures when they died. The psychotropic drugs they were being forced to take will elevate body temperature.

Dr. Ewen Cameron, working at McGill University in Montreal, used a variety of experimental techniques, including keeping subjects unconscious for months at a time, administering huge electroshocks and continual doses of LSD.

Massive lawsuits developed as a result of this testing, and many of the subjects who suffered trauma had never agreed to participate in the experiments. Such CIA experiments infringed upon the much-honored Nuremberg Code concerning medical ethics. Dr. Cameron was one of the members of the Nuremberg Tribunal.

LSD research was also conducted at the Addiction Research Center of the U.S. Public Health Service in Lexington, Kentucky. This institution was one of several used by the CIA. The National Institute of Mental Health and the U.S. Navy funded this operation. Vast supplies of LSD and other hallucinogenic drugs were required to keep the experiments going. Dr. Harris Isbell ran the program. He was a member of the Food and Drug Administration's Advisory Committee on the Abuse of Depressant and Stimulant Drugs. Almost all of the inmates were black. In many cases, LSD dosage was increased daily for 75 days.

Some 1500 U.S. soldiers were also victims of drug experimentation. Some claimed they had agreed to become guinea pigs only through pressure from their superior officers. Many claimed they suffered from severe depression and other psychological stress.

One such soldier was Master Sergeant Jim Stanley. LSD was put in Stanley's drinking water and he freaked out. Stanley's hallucinations continued even after he returned to his regular duties. His service record suffered, his marriage went on the rocks and he ended up beating his wife and children. It wasn't until 17 years later that

Stanley was informed by the military that he had been an LSD experiment. He sued the government, but the Supreme Court ruled no soldier could sue the Army for the LSD experiments. Justice William Brennan disagreed with the Court decision. He wrote, "Experimentation with unknowing human subjects is morally and legally unacceptable."

Private James Thornwell was given LSD in a military test in 1961. For the next 23 years he lived in a mental fog, eventually drowning in a Vallejo swimming pool in 1984. Congress had set up a \$625,000 trust fund for him. Large scale LSD tests on American soldiers were conducted at Aberdeen Proving Ground in Maryland, Fort Benning, Georgia, Fort Leavenworth, Kansas, Dugway Proving Ground, Utah, and in Europe and the Pacific. The Army conducted a series of LSD tests at Fort Bragg in North Carolina. The purpose of the tests were to ascertain how well soldiers could perform their tasks on the battlefield while under the influence of LSD. At Fort McClellan, Alabama, 200 officers in the Chemical Corps were given LSD in order to familiarize them with the drug's effects. At Edgewood Arsenal, soldiers were given LSD and then confined to sensory deprivation chambers and later exposed to harsh interrogation sessions by intelligence people. In these sessions, it was discovered that soldiers would cooperate if promised they would be allowed to get off the LSD.

In Operation Derby Hat, foreign nationals accused of drug trafficking were given LSD by the Special Purpose Team, with one subject begging to be killed in order to end his ordeal. Such experiments were also conducted in Saigon on Viet Cong POWs.

One of the most potent drugs in the U.S. arsenal is called BZ or quinuclidinyl benzilate. It is a long-lasting drug and brings on a litany of psychotic experiences and almost completely isolates any person from his environment. The main effects of BZ last up to 80 hours compared to 8 hours for LSD. Negative after-effects may persist for up to six weeks.

The BZ experiments were conducted on soldiers at Edgewood Arsenal for 16 years. Many of the "victims" claim that the drug permanently affected their lives in a negative way. It so disorientated one paratrooper that he was found taking a shower in his uniform and smoking a cigar. BZ was eventually put in hand grenades and a 750 pound cluster bomb. Other configurations were made for mortars, artillery and missiles. The bomb was tested in Vietnam and **CIA documents indicate it was prepared for use by the U.S. in the event of large-scale civilian uprisings.**

In Vacaville, psychosurgery has long been a policy. In one set of cases, experimental psychosurgery was conducted on



three inmates — a black, a Chicano and a white person. This involved the procedure of pushing electrodes deep into the brain in order to determine the position of defective brain cells, and then shooting enough voltage into the suspected area to kill the defective cells. One prisoner, who appeared to be improving after surgery, was released on parole, but ended up back in prison. The second inmate became violent and there is no information on the third inmate.

Vacaville also administered a "terror drug"—Anectine—as a way of "suppressing hazardous behavior". In small doses, Anectine serves as a muscle relaxant; in huge doses, it produces prolonged seizure of the respiratory system and a sensation "worse than dying". The drug goes to work within 30 to 40 seconds by paralyzing the small muscles of the fingers, toes, and eyes, and then moves into the intercostal muscles and the diaphragm. The heart rate subsides to 60 beats per minute, respiratory arrest sets in and the patient remains completely conscious throughout the ordeal, which lasts two to five minutes. The experiments were also used at Atascadero.

Several mind altering drugs were originally developed for non-psychoactive purposes. Some of these drugs are Phenothiazine and Thorazine. The side effects of these drugs can be a living hell. The impact includes the feeling of drowsiness, disorientation, shakiness, dry mouth, blurred vision and an inability to concentrate. Drugs like Prolixin are describe by users as "sheer torture" and "becoming a zombie".

The Veterans Administration Hospital has been shown by the General Accounting Office to apply heavy dosages of psychotherapeutic drugs. One patient was taking eight different drugs — three antipsychotic, two antianxiety, one antidepressant, one sedative and one anti-Parkinson. Three of these drugs were being given in dosages equal to the maximum recommended. Another patient was taking seven different drugs. One report tells of a patient who refused to take the drug. "I told them I don't want the drug to start with — they grabbed me and strapped me down and gave me a forced intramuscular shot of Prolixin. They gave me Artane to counteract the Prolixin and they gave me Sinequan, which is a kind of tranquilizer to make me calm down, which over-calmed me; so rather than letting up on the medication, they then gave me Ritalin to pep me up."

Prolixin lasts for two weeks. One patient describes how the drug does not calm or sedate nerves, but instead attacks from so deep inside you, you cannot locate the source of the pain. "The drugs turn your nerves in upon yourself. Against your will, your resistance, your resolve, your nerves

are directed at your own tissues, your own muscles, reflexes, etc." The patient continues, "The pain grinds into your fiber; your vision is so blurred you cannot read. You ache with restlessness, so that you feel you have to walk, to pace. And then as soon as you start pacing, the opposite occurs to you — you must sit and rest. Back and forth, up and down, you go in pain you cannot locate. In such wretched anxiety you are overwhelmed because you cannot get relief even in breathing."

(To be continued.)

\* \* \*

By Harry V. Martin  
and David Caul

Eighth in a Series  
Copyright, *Napa Sentinel*, 1991  
October 15, 1991

**"We need a program of psychosurgery for political control of our society. The purpose is physical control of the mind. Everyone who deviates from the given norm can be surgically mutilated.**

**"The individual may think that the most important reality is his own existence, but this is only his personal point of view. This lacks historical perspective.**

**"Man does not have the right to develop his own mind. This kind of liberal orientation has great appeal. We must electrically control the brain. Some day armies and generals will be controlled by electric stimulation of the brain."**

These were the remarks of Dr. José Delgado as they appeared in the February 24, 1974 edition of the *Congressional Record*, No. 26., Vol. 118.

Despite Dr. Delgado's outlandish statements before Congress, his work was financed by grants from the Office of Naval Research, the Air Force Aero-Medical Research Laboratory, and the Public Health Foundation of Boston.

Dr. Delgado was a pioneer of the technology of Electrical Stimulation of the Brain (ESB). The *New York Times* ran an article on May 17, 1965 entitled "Matador With a Radio Stops Wild Bull". The story details Dr. Delgado's experiments at Yale University School of Medicine and work in the field at Cordova, Spain. The *New York Times* stated:

"Afternoon sunlight poured over the high wooden barriers into the ring, as the brave bull bore down on the unarmed matador, a scientist who had never faced a fighting bull. But the charging animal's horn never reached the man behind the heavy red cape. Moments before that could happen, Dr. Delgado pressed a button on a small radio transmitter in his hand and the

bull braked to a halt. Then he pressed another button on the transmitter, and the bull obediently turned to the right and trotted away. The bull was obeying commands in his brain that were being called forth by electrical stimulation by the radio signals to certain regions in which fine wires had been painlessly planted the day before."

According to Dr. Delgado, experiments of this type have also been performed on humans. While giving a lecture on the Brain in 1965, Dr. Delgado said, "Science has developed a new methodology for the study and control of cerebral function in animals and humans."

The late L.L. Vasiliev, Professor of Physiology at the University of Leningrad, wrote in a paper about hypnotism: **"As a control of the subject's condition, when she was outside the laboratory in another set of experiments, a radio set was used. The results obtained indicate that the method of using radio signals substantially enhances the experimental possibilities."** The professor continued to write, **"I.F. Tomashevsky (a Russian physiologist) carried out the first experiments with this subject at a distance of one or two rooms, and under conditions that the participant would not know or suspect that she would be experimented with. In other cases, the sender was not in the same house, and someone else observed the subject's behavior. Subsequent experiments at considerable distances were successful. One such experiment was carried out in a park at a distance. Mental suggestions to go to sleep were complied with within a minute."**

**The Russian experiments in the control of a person's mind through hypnosis and radio waves were conducted in the 1930s — some 30 years before Dr. Delgado's bull experiment.**

Dr. Vasiliev definitely demonstrated that radio transmission can produce stimulation of the brain. It is not a complex process. In fact, it need not be implanted within the skull or be productive of stimulation of the brain, itself. All that is needed to accomplish the radio control of the brain is a twitching muscle. The subject becomes hypnotized and a muscle stimulant is activated — in this case by radio transmission.

Lincoln Lawrence wrote a book entitled *Were We Controlled?* Lawrence wrote, "If the subject is placed under hypnosis and mentally programmed to maintain a determination eventually to perform one specific act, perhaps to shoot someone, it is suggested thereafter, each time a particular muscle

twitches in a certain manner, which is then demonstrated by using the transmitter, he will increase this determination even more strongly. As the hypnotic spell is renewed again and again, he makes it his life's purpose to carry out this act until it is finally achieved. Thus are the two complementary aspects of Radio-Hypnotic Intracerebral Control (RHIC) joined to reinforce each other, and perpetuate the control, until such time as the controlled behavior is called for. This is done by a second session with the hypnotist giving final instructions. These might be reinforced with radio stimulation in more frequent cycles. They could even carry over the moments after the act to reassure calm behavior during the escape period, or to assure that one conspirator would not indicate that he was aware of the co-conspirator's role, or that he was even acquainted with him."

RHIC constitutes the joining of two well known tools, the radio part and the hypnotism part. People have found it difficult to accept that an individual can be hypnotized to perform an act which is against his moral principles. Some experiments have been conducted by the U.S. Army which show that this popular perception is untrue.

The Chairman of the Department of Psychology at Colgate University, Dr. Estabrooks, has stated, "**I can hypnotize a man without his knowledge or consent into committing treason against the United States.**" Estabrooks was one of the nation's most authoritative sources in the hypnotic field. The psychologist told officials in Washington that a mere 200 well trained hypnotists could develop an army of mind-controlled sixth columnists in wartime United States. He laid out a scenario of an enemy doctor placing thousands of patients under hypnotic mind control, and eventually programming key military officers to follow his assignment. Through such maneuvers, he said, the entire U.S. Army could be taken over. Large numbers of saboteurs could also be created using hypnotism through the work of a doctor practicing in a neighborhood of foreign-born nationals with close cultural ties with an enemy power.

Dr. Estabrooks actually conducted experiments on U.S. soldiers to prove his point. Soldiers of low rank and little formal education were placed under hypnotism and their memories tested. Surprisingly, hypnotists were able to control the subjects' ability to retain complicated verbal information. J.G. Watkins followed in Estabrooks' steps and induced soldiers of lower rank to commit acts which conflicted not only

with their moral code, but also the military code which they had come to accept through their basic training. One of the experiments involved placing a normal, stable army private in a deep trance. Watkins was trying to see if he could get the private to attack a superior officer — a cardinal sin in the military. While the private was in a deep trance, Watkins told him that the officer sitting across from him was an enemy soldier who was going to attempt to kill him. In the private's mind, it was a kill-or-be-killed situation. The private immediately jumped up and grabbed the officer by the throat. The experiment was repeated several times, and in one case the man who was hypnotized and the man who was attacked were very close friends. The results were always the same. In one experiment, the hypnotized subject pulled out a knife and nearly stabbed another person.

**Watkins concluded that people could be induced to commit acts contrary to their morality if their reality was distorted by the hypnotism.** Similar experiments were conducted by Watkins using WACs exploring the possibility of making military personnel divulge military secrets. A related experiment had to be discontinued because a researcher, who had been one of the subjects, was exposing numerous top-secret projects to his hypnotist, who did not have the proper security clearance for such information. The information was divulged before an audience of 200 military personnel.

(Next: School for Assassins)

\* \* \*

### **MIND CONTROL: A Navy School For Assassins**

By Harry V. Martin  
and David Caul

Ninth in a Series  
Copyright, *Napa Sentinel*, 1991  
Tuesday, October 22, 1991

In man's quest to control the behavior of humans, there was a great breakthrough established by Pavlov, who devised a way to make dogs salivate on cue. He perfected his conditioning response technique by cutting holes in the cheeks of dogs and measured the amount they salivated in response to different stimuli. Pavlov verified that "quality, rate and frequency of the salivation changed depending upon the quality, rate and frequency of the stimuli."

Though Pavlov's work falls far short

of human mind control, it did lay the groundwork for future studies in mind and behavior control of humans. John B. Watson conducted experiments in the United States on an 11-month-old infant. After allowing the infant to establish a rapport with a white rat, Watson began to beat on the floor with an iron bar every time the infant came in contact with the rat. After a time, the infant made the association between the appearance of the rat and the frightening sound, and began to cry every time the rat came into view. Eventually, the infant developed a fear of any type of small animal. Watson was the founder of the Behaviorist School of Psychology.

"Give me the baby, and I'll make it climb and use its hands in constructing buildings or stone or wood. I'll make it a thief, a gunman or a dope fiend. The possibilities of shaping in any direction are almost endless. Even gross differences in anatomical structure limits are far less than you may think. Make him a deaf mute, and I will build you a Helen Keller. Men are built, not born," Watson proclaimed. His psychology did not recognize inner feelings and thoughts as legitimate objects of scientific study - he was only interested in overt behavior.

Though Watson's work was the beginning of man's attempts to control human actions, the real work was done by B.F. Skinner, the high priest of the Behaviorists movement. The key to Skinner's work was the concept of operant conditioning, which relied on the notion of reinforcement — *all behavior which is learned is rooted in either a positive or negative response to that action.* There are two corollaries of operant conditioning: Aversion Therapy and Desensitization.

Aversion Therapy uses unpleasant reinforcement to a response which is undesirable. This can take the form of electric shock, exposing the subject to fear-producing situations, and the infliction of pain in general. It has been used as a way of "curing" homosexuality, alcoholism and stuttering. Desensitization involves forcing the subject to view disturbing images over and over again until they no longer produce any anxiety, then moving on to more extreme images, and repeating the process over again until no anxiety is produced. Eventually, the subject becomes immune to even the most extreme images. This technique is typically used to treat people's phobias. Thus, the violence shown on TV could be said to have the unsystematic and unintended effect of desensitization.

Skinnerian Behaviorism has been accused of attempting to deprive man of his free will, his dignity and his autonomy. It is said to be intolerant of uncertainty in human behavior, and refuses to recognize the private, the ineffable, and the unpredictable. It sees the individual merely as a medical, chemical and mechanistic entity which has no comprehension of its real interests.

Skinner believed that people are going to be manipulated. "I just want them to be manipulated effectively," he said. He measured his success by the absence of resistance and counter-control on the part of the person he was manipulating. He thought that his techniques could be perfected to the point that the subject would not even suspect that he was being manipulated.

Dr. James V. McConnel, head of the Department of Mental Health Research at the University of Michigan, said, "**The day has come when we can combine sensory deprivation with the use of drugs, hypnosis, and the astute manipulation of reward and punishment to gain almost absolute control over an individual's behavior. We want to reshape our society drastically.**"

A U.S. Navy psychologist claims that the Office of Naval Intelligence had taken convicted murderers from military prisons, used behavior modification techniques on them, and then relocated them to American embassies throughout the world. Just prior to that time, the U.S. Senate Intelligence Committee had censured the CIA for its global political assassination plots, including plots against Fidel Castro. The Navy psychologist was Lt. Commander Thomas Narut of the U.S. Regional Medical Center in Naples, Italy. The information was divulged at an Oslo NATO conference of 120 psychologists from the eleven-nation alliance.

According to Dr. Narut, the U.S. Navy was an excellent place for a researcher to find "captive personnel" whom they could use as guinea pigs in experiments. The Navy provided all the funding necessary, according to Narut.

Dr. Narut, in a question-and-answer session with reporters from many nations, revealed how **the Navy was secretly programming large numbers of assassins.** He said that the men he had worked with for the Navy were being prepared for commando-type operations, as well as covert operations in U.S. embassies worldwide. He described the men who went through his program as "hit men and assassins" who could kill on command.

Careful screening of the subjects was accomplished by Navy psychologists through the military records, and those who actually received assignments where their training could be utilized, were drawn mainly from submarine crews, the paratroops, and many were convicted murderers serving military prison sentences. Several men who had been awarded medals for bravery were drafted into the program.

The assassins were conditioned through "audio-visual desensitization". The process involved the showing of films of people being injured or killed in a variety of ways, starting with very mild depictions, leading

up to the more extreme forms of mayhem. Eventually, the subjects would be able to detach their feelings even when viewing the most horrible of films. The conditioning was most successful when applied to "passive-aggressive" types, and most of these ended up being able to kill without any regrets. The prime indicator of violent tendencies was the Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory. Dr. Narut knew of two Navy programming centers, the neuropsychiatric laboratory in San Diego and the U.S. Regional Medical Center in Italy, where he worked.

During the audio-visual desensitization programming, restraints were used to force the subject to view the films. A device was used on the subjects eyelids to prevent him from blinking. Typically, the preliminary film was on an African youth being ritually circumcised with a dull knife and without any anesthetic. The second film showed a sawmill scene in which a man accidentally cut off his fingers.

In addition to the desensitization films, the potential assassins underwent programming to create prejudicial attitude in the men, to think of their future enemies, especially the leaders of these countries, as sub-human. Films and lectures were presented demeaning the culture and habits of the people of the countries where it had been decided they would be sent.

After his NATO lecture, Dr. Narut disappeared. He could not be located. Within a week or so after the lecture, the Pentagon issued an emphatic denial that the U.S. Navy had "engaged in psychological training or other types of training of personnel as assassins." They disavowed the programming centers in San Diego and Naples and stated they were unable to locate Narut, but did provide confirmation that he was a staff member of the U.S. Regional Medical Center in Naples.

Dr. Alfred Zitani, an American delegate to the Oslo conference, did verify Narut's remarks and they were published in the *Sunday Times*.

Sometime later, Dr. Narut surfaced again in London and recanted his remarks, stating that he was "talking in theoretical and not practical terms." Shortly thereafter, the U.S. Naval headquarters in London issued a statement indicating that Dr. Narut's remarks at the NATO conference should be discounted because he had "personal problems". Dr. Narut never made any further public statements about the program.

During the NATO conference in Oslo, Dr. Narut had remarked that the reason he was divulging the information was because he believed that the information was coming out anyway. The doctor was referring to the disclosures by a Congressional Subcommittee which were then appearing in the press concerning various CIA assassi-

nation plots. However, what Dr. Narut had failed to realize at the time, was that the Navy's assassination plots were not destined to be revealed to the public at that time.

(To be continued.)

\* \* \*

### **Soviets, U.S. Both Using Mind Control Methods**

By Harry V. Martin  
and David Caul

Tenth in a Series  
Copyright, *Napa Sentinel*, 1991  
November 5, 1991

There were three scientists who pioneered the work of using an electromagnetic field to control human behavior. Their work began 25 years ago. These three were Dr. José Delgado, psychology professor at Yale University; Dr. W. Ross Adey, a physiologist at the Brain Research Institute at UCLA; and Dr. Wilder Penfield, a Canadian.

Dr. Penfield's experiments consisted of the implantation of electrodes deep into the cortexes of epilepsy patients who were to undergo surgery; he was able to drastically improve the memories of these patients through electrical stimulation. Dr. Adey implanted transmitters in the brains of cats and chimpanzees that could send signals to a receiver regarding the electrical activity of the brains; additional radio signals were sent back into the brains of the animals which modified their behavior at the direction of the doctor. Dr. Delgado was able to stop and turn a charging bull through the use of an implanted radio receiver.

**Other experiments using platinum, gold and stainless steel electrode implants enabled researchers to induce total madness in cats, put monkeys into a stupor, or to set human beings jerking their arms up and down. Much of Delgado's work was financed by the CIA through phony funding conduits masking themselves as charitable organizations.**

Following the successes of Delgado's work, the CIA set up their own research program in the field of electromagnetic behavior modification under the code name Sleeping Beauty. With the guidance of Dr. Ivor Browning, a laboratory was set up in New Mexico, specializing in working with the hypothalamus or "sweet spot" of the brain. Here it was found that stimulating this area could produce intense euphoria.

Dr. Browning was able to wire a radio receiver-amplifier into the "sweet spot" of a donkey which picked up a five-microamp signal, such that he could create intense

happiness in the animal. Using the jolts of happiness as an "electronic carrot", Browning was able to send the donkey up a 2000 foot New Mexico mountain and back to its point of origin. When the donkey was proceeding up the path toward its destination, it was rewarded; when it deviated, the signal stopped. "You've never seen a donkey so eager to keep on course in your whole life," Dr. Browning exclaimed.

The CIA utilized the "electronic carrot" technique for getting trained pigeons to fly miniature microphone-transmitters to the ledge of a KGB safe house where the devices monitored conversations for months. There was a move within the CIA to conduct further experiments on humans, foreigners and prisoners, but officially the White House vetoed the idea as being unethical.

In May 1989, it was learned by the CIA that **the KGB was subjecting people undergoing interrogation to electromagnetic fields, which produced a panic reaction**, thereby bringing them closer to breaking down under questioning. The subjects were not told that they were being placed under the influence of these beams. A few years earlier, Dr. Ross Adey released photographs and a fact sheet concerning what he called the Russian Lida machine. This consisted of a small transmitter emitting 10-hertz waves which makes the subject susceptible to hypnotic suggestion. The device utilized the outmoded vacuum-tube design. American POWs in Korea have indicated that similar devices had been used for interrogation purposes in POW camps.

The general, long term goal of the CIA was to find out whether or not mind control could be achieved through the use of a precise, external, electromagnetic beam. The electrical activity of the brain operates within the range of 100 hertz frequency. This spectrum is called ELF or Extremely Low Frequency range. ELF waves carry very little ionizing radiation and very low heat, and therefore do not manifest gross, observable physical effects on living organisms. Published Soviet experiments with ELF's reveal that there was a marked increase in psychiatric and central nervous system disorders and symptoms of stress for sailors working close to ELF generators.

**In the mid-1970s, American interest in combining EMR techniques with hypnosis was very prominent. Plans were on file to develop these techniques through experiments on human volunteers. The spoken word of the hypnotist could be conveyed by modulated electromagnetic energy directly into the subconscious parts of the human brain without employing any technical devices for receiving or transacting the messages and without the person exposed to such influence having a chance to control the infor-**

**mation input consciously.**

**In California, it was discovered by Dr. Adey that animal brain waves could be altered directly by ELF fields. It was found that monkey brains would fall in phase with ELF waves. These waves could easily pass through the skull, which normally protected the central nervous system from outside influence.**

In San Leandro, Dr. Elizabeth Rauscher, director of Technic Research Laboratory, has been doing ELF-brain research with human subjects for some time. One of the frequencies produces nausea for more than an hour. Another frequency — she calls it the marijuana frequency — gets people laughing. **"Give me the money and three months," she says, "and I'll be able to affect the behavior of eighty percent of the people in this town without their knowing it."**

In the past, the Soviet Union has invested large sums of time and money investigating microwaves. In 1952, while the Cold War was showing no signs of thawing, there was a secret meeting at the Sandia Corporation in New Mexico between U.S. and Soviet scientists involving the exchange of information regarding the biological hazards and safety levels of EMR. The Soviets possessed the greater preponderance of information, and the American scientists were unwilling to take it seriously. In subsequent meetings, the Soviet scientists continued to stress the seriousness of the risks, while American scientists downplayed their importance.

Shortly after the last Sandia meeting, the Soviets began directing a microwave beam at the U.S. Embassy in Moscow, using Embassy workers as guinea pigs for low-level EMR experiments. Washington, D.C. was oddly quiescent, regarding the Moscow Embassy bombardment. Discovered in 1962, the Moscow signal was investigated by the CIA, which hired a consultant, Milton Zaret, and code-named the research Project Pandora. According to Zaret, the Moscow signal was composed of several frequencies, and was focussed precisely upon the Ambassador's office. The intensity of the bombardment was not made public, but when the State Department finally admitted the existence of the signal, it announced that it was fairly low.

There was consensus among Soviet EMR researchers that a beam such as the Moscow signal was destined to produce blurred vision and loss of mental concentration. The *Boston Globe* reported that the American ambassador had not only developed a leukemia-like blood disease, but also suffered from bleeding eyes and chronic headaches. Under the CIA's Project Pandora, monkeys were brought into the Embassy and exposed to the Moscow signal; they were found to have developed blood composition anomalies and unusual chromo-

some counts. Embassy personnel were found to have a 40 percent higher than average white blood cell count. While Operation Pandora's data gathering proceeded, Embassy personnel continued working in the facility and were not informed of the bombardment until 10 years later. Embassy employees were eventually granted a 20-percent hardship allowance for their service in an unhealthy post. Throughout the period of bombardment, the CIA used the opportunity to gather data on psychological and biological effects of the beam on American personnel.

The U.S. government began to examine the effects of the Moscow signal. The job was turned over to the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA). **DARPA is now developing electromagnetic weaponry.** The man in charge of the DARPA program, Dr. Jack Verona, is so important and so secretive that he doesn't even return President George Bush's telephone calls.

(To be continued.)

\* \* \*

By Harry V. Martin  
and David Caul

Eleventh in a Series  
Copyright, *Napa Sentinel*, 1991  
Friday, November 8, 1991

The American public was never informed that the military had planned to develop electromagnetic weapons until 1982 — when the revelation appeared in a technical Air Force magazine.

The magazine article stated, **"...specifically generated radio-frequency radiation (RFR) fields may pose powerful and revolutionary anti-personnel military trends." The article indicated that it would be very easy to use electromagnetic fields to disrupt the human brain because the brain, itself, was an electrically mediated organ. It further indicated that a rapidly scanning RFR system would have a stunning or killing capability over a large area. The system was developable.**

Navy Captain Dr. Paul E. Taylor read a paper at the Air University Center for Aerospace Doctrine, Research and Education, at Maxwell Air Force Base, Alabama. Dr. Taylor was responsible for the Navy's Radiation Laboratory and had been studying radiation effects on humans. In his paper, Dr. Taylor stated, "The ability of individuals to function (as soldiers) could be degraded to such a point that they would be combat ineffective." The system was so sophisticated that it employed microwaves and millimeter waves and was transportable by a large truck.

**Lawrence Livermore National Labo-**

**ratory, east of San Francisco, is working on the development of a "brain bomb". A bomb could be dropped in the middle of a battlefield which would produce microwaves, incapacitating the minds of soldiers within a circumscribed area.**

Applications of microwave technology in espionage were available for over 25 years. In a meeting in Berkeley of the American Association for the Advancement of Science as early as 1965, Professor J. Anthony Deutsch of New York University, provided an important segment of research in the field of memory control. In layman terms, Professor Deutsch indicated that the mind is a transmitter and if too much information is received — like too many vehicles on a crowded freeway — the brain ceases to transmit. The Professor indicated that an excess of acetylcholine in the brain can interfere with the memory process and control. He indicated excess amounts of acetylcholine can be artificially produced, through both the administration of drugs or through the use of radio waves. **The process is called Electronic Dissolution of Memory (EDOM). The memory transmission can be stopped for as long as the radio signal continues.**

**As a result, the awareness of the person skips over those minutes during which he is subjected to the radio signal. Memory is distorted, and time-orientation is destroyed.**

According to Lincoln Lawrence, author of *Were We Controlled?*, EDOM is now operational. "There is already in use a small EDOM generator-transmitter which can be concealed on the body of the person. Contact with this person, a casual handshake or even just a touch, transmits a tiny electronic charge plus an ultra-sonic signal tone which for a short period will disturb the time-orientation of the person affected....it can be a potent weapon for hopelessly confusing evidence in the investigation of a crime."

**Thirty years ago, Allen Frey discovered that microwaves of 300 to 3000 megahertz could be "heard" by people, even if they were deaf, if pulsed at a certain rate. Appearing to be originating just in back of the head, the sound boomed, clicked, hissed or buzzed, depending upon the frequency. Later research has shown that the perception of the waves takes place just in front of the ears. The microwaves cause pressure waves in the brain tissue, and this phenomenon vibrates the sound receptors in the inner ear through the bone structure.**

**Some microwaves are capable of directly stimulating the nerve cells of the auditory pathways. This has been confirmed with experiments with rats, in which the sound registers 120 decibels, which is equal to the volume of a nearby**

**jet during takeoff.**

**Aside from having the capability of causing pain and preventing auditory communication, a more subtle effect was demonstrated at the Walter Reed Army Institute of Research by Dr. Joseph C. Sharp. Dr. Sharp, himself, was the subject of an experiment in which pulsed microwave audiograms, or the microwave analog of the sound vibrations of spoken words, were delivered to his brain in such a way that he was able to understand the words that were spoken. Military and undercover uses of such a device might include driving a subject crazy with inner voices in order to discredit him, or conveying undetectable instructions to a programmed assassin.**

But the technology has been carried even a step further. It has been demonstrated by Dr. Ross Adey that **microwaves can be used to directly bring about changes in the electrical patterns of different parts of the brain. His experiments showed that he could achieve the same mind control over animals as Dr. Delgado did without preconditioning. He made animals act and look like electronic toys.**

(Conclusion next week.)

#### **Mind Control Origins Found In Nazi Germany**

By Harry V. Martin  
and David Caul

Twelfth in a Series

Copyright, *Napa Sentinel*, 1991  
Tuesday, November 19, 1991

At the conclusion of World War Two, American investigators learned that Nazi doctors at the Dachau concentration camp in Germany had been conducting mind control experiments on inmates. They experimented with hypnosis and with the drug mescaline.

Mescaline is a quasi-synthetic extract of the peyote cactus, and is very similar to LSD in the hallucinations which it produces. Though they did not achieve the degree of success they had desired, the SS interrogators in conjunction with the Dachau doctors were able to extract the most intimate secrets from the prisoners when the inmates were given very high doses of mescaline.

There were fatal mind control experiments conducted at Auschwitz. The experiments there were described by one informant as "brainwashing with chemicals". The informant said the Gestapo wasn't satisfied with extracting information by torture. "So the next question was, why don't we do it like the Russians, who have been able to get confessions of guilt at their

show trials?" They tried various barbiturates and morphine derivatives. After prisoners were fed a coffee-like substance, two of them died in the night and others died later.

The Dachau mescaline experiments were written up in a lengthy report issued by the U.S. Naval Technical Mission, whose job it was at the conclusion of the war to scour all of Europe for every shred of industrial and scientific material that had been produced by the Third Reich. It was as a result of this report that the U.S. Navy became interested in mescaline as an interrogation tool. The Navy initiated project Chatter in 1947, the same year the Central Intelligence Agency was formed. The Chatter format included developing methods for acquiring information from people against their will, but without inflicting harm or pain.

At the conclusion of the war, the OSS was designated as the investigative unit for the International Military Tribunal, which was to become known as the Nuremberg Trials. The purpose of Nuremberg was to try the principal Nazi leaders. Some Nazis were on trial for their experiments — and the U.S. was using its own "truth drugs" on these principal Nazi prisoners — namely Goering, Ribbentrop, Speer and eight others. The Justice in charge of the tribunal had given the OSS permission to use the drugs.

The Dachau doctors who performed the mescaline experiments also were involved in aviation medicine. The aviation experiments at Dachau fascinated Heinrich Himmler. Himmler followed the progress of the tests, studied their findings and often suggested improvements. The Germans had a keen interest in several medical problems in the field of flying — they were interested in preventing pilots from slowly becoming unconscious as a result of breathing the thin air of the high altitudes and there was interest in enhancing night vision.

The main research in this area was at the Institute of Aviation in Munich, which had excellent laboratories. The experiments in relationship to the Institute were conducted at Dachau. Inmates had been immersed in tubs of ice water with instruments placed in their orifices in order to monitor their painful deaths. Dr. Hubertus Strughold, who ran the German Aviation Medicine team, confirmed that he had heard humans were used for the Dachau experiments. Hidden in a cave in Hallein were files recording the Dachau experiments.

On May 15, 1941, Dr. Sigmund Rascher wrote a letter to Himmler re-

requesting permission to use the Dachau inmates for experiments on the physiology of high altitudes. Rascher lamented the fact that no such experiments have been done using human subjects. "The experiments are very dangerous and we cannot attract volunteers," he told Himmler. His request was approved.

Dachau was filled with Communists and Social Democrats, Jews, Jehovah's Witnesses, Gypsies, clergymen, homosexuals, and people critical of the Nazi government. Upon entering Dachau, prisoners lost all legal status, their hair was shaved off, all their possessions confiscated, they were poorly fed, and they were used as slaves for both the corporations and the government. The SS guards were brutal and sadistic. The idea to test subjects at Dachau was really the brainchild of Erich Hippke, chief surgeon of the Luftwaffe.

Between March and August of 1942 extensive experiments were conducted at Dachau regarding the limits of human endurance at high altitudes. These experiments were conducted for the benefit of the German Air Force. The experiments took place in a low-pressure chamber in which altitudes of up to 68,000 feet could be simulated. The subjects were placed in the chamber and the altitude was raised — many inmates died as a result. The survivors often suffered serious injury. One witness at the Nuremberg trials, Anton Pachólegg, who was sent to Dachau in 1942, gave an eyewitness account of the typical pressure test:

"The Luftwaffe delivered a cabinet constructed of wood and metal. It was possible in the cabinet to either decrease or increase the air pressure. You could observe through a little window the reaction of the subject inside the chamber. The purpose of these experiments was to test human energy and the subject's capacity ... to take large amounts of pure oxygen, and then to test his reaction to a gradual decrease in oxygen. I have personally seen through the observation window of the chamber when a prisoner inside would stand a vacuum until his lungs ruptured. Some experiments gave men such pressure in their heads that they would go mad and pull out their hair in an attempt to maim themselves in their madness. They would beat the walls with their hands and head and scream in an effort to relieve pressure in their eardrums. These cases of extreme vacuums generally ended in the death of the subjects." The former prisoner also testified, "An extreme experiment was so certain to result in death that in many instances the chamber was used

for routine execution purposes rather than an experiment." A minimum of 200 prisoners were known to have died in these experiments.

The doctors directly involved with the research held very high positions: Karl Brandt was Hitler's personal doctor; Oskar Schroeder was the Chief of the Medical Services of the Luftwaffe; Karl Gebhardt was Chief Surgeon on the Staff of the Reich Physician SS and Police and German Red Cross President; Joachim Mrugowsky was Chief of the Hygienic Institute of the Waffen SS; Helmut Poppendick was a Senior Colonel in the SS and Chief of the Personal Staff of the Reich Physicians SS and Police; Siegfried Ruff was Director of the Department of Aviation Medicine.

The first human guinea pig was a 37-year-old Jew in good health. Himmler invited 40 top Luftwaffe officers to view a movie of an inmate dying in the pressure chamber. After the pressure chamber tests, the cold treatment experiments began. The experiments consisted of immersing inmates in freezing water while their vital signs were monitored. The goal was to discover the cause of death. Heart failure was the answer. An inmate described the procedures:

"The basins were filled with water and ice was added until the water measured 37.4 F and the experimental subjects were either dressed in a flying suit or were placed in the water naked. The temperature was measured rectally and through the stomach. The lowering of the body temperature to 32 degrees was terrible for experimental subjects. At 32 degrees the subject lost consciousness. They were frozen to 25 degrees. The worst experiment was performed on two Russian officer POWs. They were placed in the basin naked. Hour after hour passed, and while usually after a short time — 60 minutes — freezing had set in, these two Russians were still conscious after two hours. After the third hour one Russian told the other, "Comrade, tell that officer to shoot us." The other replied, "Don't expect any mercy from this Fascist dog." Then they shook hands and said goodbye. The experiment lasted at least five hours until death occurred.

"Dry freezing experiments were also carried out at Dachau. One subject was put outdoors on a stretcher at night when it was extremely cold. While covered with a linen sheet, a bucket of cold water was poured over him every hour. He was kept outdoors under sub-freezing conditions. In subsequent experiments, subjects were simply left outside naked in a court under freezing conditions for hours. Himmler gave permission to move the experiments to Auschwitz, because it was more private and because the subjects of the experiment would howl all night as they froze. The physical pain of freezing was terrible. The

subjects died by inches, heartbeat became totally irregular, breathing difficulties and lung edema resulted, hands and feet became frozen white."

As the Germans began to lose the war, the aviation doctors began to keep their names from appearing in Himmler's files for fear of future recriminations.

(To be concluded Friday.)

\* \* \*

### **America Made It To The Moon With Dachau Research**

By Harry V. Martin  
and David Caul

Last of a Thirteen-Part Series  
Copyright, *Napa Sentinel*, 1991  
Friday, November 22, 1991

The Nazi doctors who experimented on the inmates of prison camps during World War Two were tried for murder at the Nuremberg Tribunal. The accused were educated, trained physicians — they did not kill in anger or in malice, they were creating a science of death.

Ironically, in 1933, the Nazis passed a law for the protection of animals. The law cited the prevention of cruelty and indifference to animals as one of the highest moral values of a people — animal experimentation was unthinkable, but human experimentations were acceptable. The victims of the crimes of these doctors numbered into the thousands.

In 1953, while the Central Intelligence Agency was still conducting mind control and behavior modification on unwitting humans in this country, the United States signed the Nuremberg Code — a code born out of the ashes of war and human suffering. The document was a solemn promise never to tolerate such human atrocities again. The Code maintains three fundamental principles:

\* The subjects of any experimentation must be volunteers who thoroughly understand the purpose and the dangers of the experiments. They must be free to give consent and the consent must be without pressure and they must be free to quit the experiments at any time.

\* The experiments must be likely to yield knowledge which is valuable to everyone. The knowledge must be such that it could not be gained in any other way.

\* The experiments must be conducted by only the most competent doctors, and they must exercise extreme care.

The Nazi aviation experiments met none of these conditions. Most inmates at Dachau knew that the experiments in the pressure chamber were fatal. From the very beginning, control of the experiments was largely in the hands of the SS, which was later judged to be a criminal organization by the Nuremberg Tribunal.

Despite our lessons from Nuremberg and the death camps, the CIA, U.S. Navy and the U.S. Army Chemical Corps targeted specific groups of people for experimentation who were not able to resist — prisoners, mental patients, foreigners, ethnic minorities, sex deviants, the terminally ill, children and U.S. military personnel and prisoners of war. They violated the Nuremberg Code for conducting and subsidizing experiments on unwitting citizens. **The CIA began its mind control projects in 1953, the very year that the U.S. signed the Nuremberg Code and pledged with the international community of nations to respect basic human rights and to prohibit experimentation on captive populations without full and free consent.**

Dr. Cameron, a CIA operative, was one of the worst offenders against the Code, yet he was a member of the Nuremberg Tribunal — with full knowledge of its testimony. In 1973, a three-judge court in Michigan ruled, "...experimental psychosurgery, which is irreversible and intrusive, often leads to the blunting of emotions, the deadening of memory, the reduction of effect, and limits the ability to generate new ideas. Its potential for injury to the creativity of the individual is great and can infringe on the right of the individual to be free from interference with his mental process.

"The state's interest in performing psychosurgery and the legal ability of the involuntarily detained mental patient to give consent, must bow to the First Amendment, which protects the generation and free flow of ideas from unwarranted interference with one's mental processes." Citing the Nuremberg Code, the court found that "the very nature of the subject's incarceration diminishes the capacity to consent to psychosurgery." In 1973, the Commonwealth of Massachusetts enacted regulations which would require informed written consent from voluntary patients before electroshock treatment could be performed.

**Senator Sam Ervin's Committee lashed out bitterly at the mind control and behavior modification experiments and ordered them discontinued — they were not.** But the *New England Journal Of Medicine* states that the consent provisions are "no more than an elaborate ritual." They called it "a device that when the subject is uneducated and uncomprehending, confers no more than a semblance of propriety on human experimentation."

The Nuremberg Tribunal brought to light that some of the most respected figures in the medical profession were involved in the vast crime network of the SS. Only 23 persons were charged with criminal activity in this area, despite the fact that hundreds of medical personnel were involved. The defendants were charged with crimes against humanity. They were found guilty of planning and executing experiments on humans without their

consent, in a cruel and brutal manner which involved severe torture, deliberate murder and with the full knowledge of the gravity of their deeds. Only seven of the defendants were sentenced to death and hanged — others received life sentences. Five who were involved in the experiments were not tried. Ernest Grawitz committed suicide, Carl Clauberg was tried in the Soviet Union, Josef Mengele escaped to South America and was later captured by Israeli agents, Horst Schumann disappeared and Siegmund Rascher was executed by Himmler.

There were 200 German medical doctors conducting these medical experiments. **Most of these doctors were friends of the United States before the war, and despite their inhuman experiments, the U.S. attempted to rebuild a relationship with them after the war.** The knowledge the Germans had accumulated at the expense of human life and suffering, was considered a "booty of war" by the Americans and the Russians. The Americans tracked down Dr. Strughold, the aviation doctor who was in charge of the Dachau experiments. **With full knowledge that the experiments were conducted on captive humans, the U.S. recruited the doctors to work for them. General Dwight D. Eisenhower gave his personal approval to exploit the work and research of the Nazis in the death camps.**

Within weeks of Eisenhower's order, many of these notorious doctors were working for the U.S. Army at Heidelberg. Army teams scoured Europe for scientific experimental apparatus such as pressure chambers, compressors, G-force machines, giant centrifuges, and electron microscopes. These doctors were wined and dined by the U.S. Army while most of Germany's post-war citizens virtually starved.

The German doctors were brought to the U.S. and went to work for **Project Paperclip**. All these doctors had been insulated against war crime charges. The Nuremberg prosecutors were shocked that U.S. authorities were using the German doctors despite their criminal past.

Under the leadership of Strughold, 34 scientists accepted contracts from *Project Paperclip*, and were moved to Randolph Air Force Base at San Antonio, Texas. The authorization to hire these Nazi scientists came directly from the Joint Chiefs of Staff. The top military brass stated that they wished to exploit these rare minds. *Project Paperclip*, ironically, would use Nazi doctors to develop methods of interrogating German prisoners of war.

As hostilities began to build, after the War, between the Americans and the Russians, the U.S. imported as many as 1000 former Nazi scientists.

In 1969, Americans landed on the Moon, and two groups of scientist in the control center shared the credit — the rocket team from Peenemunde, Germany, under the lead-

ership of Werner von Braun — these men had perfected the V-2s which were built in the Nordhausen caves where 20,000 slave laborers from prison camp Dora had been worked to death. The second group were the space doctors, lead by 71-year-old Dr. Hubertus Strughold, whose work was pioneered in Experimental Block No. 5 of the Dachau concentration camp with the torture and death of hundreds of inmates. The torture chamber that was used to slowly kill the prisoners of the Nazis were the test beds for the apparatus that protected Neil Armstrong from harm, from lack of oxygen, and pressure, when he walked on the moon.

**BIBLIOGRAPHY:** *The Napa Sentinel* would like to acknowledge the exceptional contribution of radio commentator David Emory and his extensive archives. Other source material included:

*Acid Dreams* by Martin Lee & Bruce Shlain

*From The Belly Of The Beast*, Jack Henry Abbott

*Congressional Record*, No. 26, Vol. 118, Feb. 24, 1974, testimony of José Delgado

*The Glass House Tapes*, by Louis Tackwood

*The Great Heroin Coup*, by Henrik Kruger

*Individual Rights And The Federal Role In*

*Behavior Modification*, 93rd Congress, 2nd

Session, 1974. Sam Ervin Senate Subcommittee on Constitutional Rights

*The Last Hero, Wild Bill Donovan*, by Anthony Cave Brown

*Mind Control*, by Peter Schrag

*The Mind Stealers*, by Samuel Chavkin

"Matador With A Radio Stops Wild Bull",

*New York Times*, May 17, 1965

*Operation Mind Control*, Water Bowart

*The Phoenix Program*, Douglas Valentine

*The Physical Control Of The Mind*, José M.

R. Delgado, MD

*The Politics Of Heroin In Southeast Asia*,

Alfred McCoy

"Role Of Brain Disease In Riots And Urban

Violence", by Vernon H. Mark, Frank R.

Ervin, and William H. Sweet. *Journal Of The*

*American Medical Association*, September 11,

1967

*San Francisco Bay Guardian*, August

28, 1991

"Convict Talks Of 1984 Arms Talks With

Iran", *San Francisco Chronicle*, December

29, 1986

*San Francisco Chronicle*, January 13,

1973

Guy Wright Column, *San Francisco*

*Chronicle*, July 5, 1987

*Sunday Times*, July 1975

*Violence And The Brain*, by Vernon H.

Mark and Frank R. Ervin

*War On The Mind: The Military Uses And*

*Abuses Of Psychology*, by Peter Watson

*Were We Controlled?*, by Lincoln Lawrence

*Why Was Patricia Hearst Kidnapped?* by

Mae Brussell, *The Realist*, and other select readings. END OF QUOTED SERIES

# Defrauding America

By RODNEY STICH

## DEFRAUDING AMERICA

A Pattern of Related Scandals

Makes the Godfather Saga Pale By Comparison

Dirty Secrets Of the CIA and Other Government Operations

Written by an insider  
**Rodney Stich**  
Author of *Unfriendly Skies*

- \* One of the most explosive books ever written on how corrupt federal officials in control of the three branches of the federal government are defrauding the American people.
- \* Written by an insider, with additional input from many former CIA and DEA deep-cover personnel.
- \* Exposes the corruption in the U.S. bureaucracy, the courts, and Congress, making fools of the American people.
- \* Explains how Americans are duped by every government check and balance, and taken to the "cleaners."
- \* Reveals where some of the billions of dollars stolen from the American public is concealed.
- \* Explains how crooked federal judges are bribed, and the source of the money.
- \* The heart-rending story of a small group of concerned citizens seeking to expose deeply-ingrained criminal activities by federal officials. The book exposes, for instance:
- \* Massive drug trafficking into the United States by the same agencies responsible for preventing it: CIA, DEA, Customs, and Justice Department officials.
- \* CIA looting of U.S. financial institutions and where much of the money is hidden.
- \* CIA operation known as "October Surprise," and the mechanics of its criminal coverup.
- \* Chapter 11 courts as a criminal enterprise, looting the life's assets of innocent people.
- \* Practice of criminal coverup in Congressional "investigations."
- \* Criminal complicity by Justice Department personnel, federal judges, members of Congress.
- \* Killings, mysterious deaths, felony persecution of whistleblowers and informants.

### Ordering Information:

Diablo Western Press,  
P.O. Box 5,  
Alamo, CA 94507

Phoenix Source Distributors, Inc.  
P.O. Box 27353  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126  
1-800-800-9655  
Master Card, Visa & Discover

Price - \$22.00; Shipping/Handling - \$2.50; Foreign/Shipping - \$3.50; California & Nevada Residents - \$1.54 tax.



# “Elite Computer Zappers At It Again And Again And Again” —they even have the Eveready rabbit you know!

Seriously readers, the computer zapping at the *CONTACT* editing room by the Elite puppets went on and on again this week, as the editors dodged the Elite's pulses and quickly scurried to rescue the computer files containing the *Russian Mind Control* and *Psychopolitics* information we share with you. Know that it is information that's **HOT, HOT, HOT.**

## WHY DOES THIS HAPPEN?

This week's *CONTACT* is a gangbuster issue--and the very publication of the *Russian Mind Control* Program and the *Psychopolitics* information is a topic that makes the Elite's blood boil—particularly when we download on the subject as we have this week. This is their plan to establish control over you the people and they have long ago begun to integrate their programs into those of the unsuspecting society, we the people—Education, Religion, Health, Science, T.V., the Movies and now the new Virtual Reality video arcades and mind-control technology which is now also being tested in many of your children's classrooms! **They just don't want you to have their sleazy plans and information!**

The efforts by the Elite of the New World Order are massive to stop the Word and the Truth from reaching you. Know however that in the end, God Wins and His patience appears to be wearing thin, He won this one! Is the end near? Readers, this one's for you! You are making a difference. Keep up the good work.

# Who Rules America?

**You already know that the news and entertainment media are biased.  
Now you will find out why they're biased.**

*Editor's note: The above is from the Books" to obtain permission for reprinting cover page for the writing following this but, such is not to be found. editorial, called WHO RULES AMERICA? It So, we are sharing this dynamite re-came to us recently from Ken Vardon of the search and writing with you in the form in American Patriot Fax Network by way of which we received it, with much apprecia-another active patriot, K.H. We tried every tion to whomever or whatever is "the re-way imaginable—including Books In Print, search staff of National Vanguard Books"! Writer's Market, the Library of Congress, Regular readers of Commander Hatonn's and even New York City "Information"—to material in our papers and JOURNALS may try and track down "National Vanguard not be completely surprised by what is de-*

*scribed herein, but as a document of confir-mation, this surely stands as an excep-tional piece of journalism. Once again, the term MIND CONTROL comes squarely to the foreground as the central theme of the Khazarian Zionist New World Order Elite's brainwashing plan for control of we-the-people.*

*And, once again, remember that fore-warned is forearmed. -- E.M.Y.*

## The Alien Grip on Our News and Entertainment Media Must Be Broken

# Who Rules America?

by the research staff of National Vanguard Books

There is no greater power in the world today than that wielded by the manipulators of public opinion in America. No king or pope of old, no conquering general or high priest ever disposed of a power even remotely approaching that of the few dozen men who control America's mass news and entertainment media.

Their power is not distant and impersonal; it reaches into every home in America, and it works its will during nearly every waking hour. It is the power which shapes and molds the mind of virtually every citizen, young or old, rich or poor, simple or sophisticated.

The mass media form for us our image of the world and then tell us what to think about that image. Essentially everything we know—or *think* we know—about events outside our own neighborhood or circle of acquaintances comes to us via our daily newspaper, our weekly news magazine, our radio, or our television.

It is not just the heavy-handed suppression of certain news stories from our newspapers or the blatant propagandizing of history-distorting TV "docudramas" which characterizes the opinion-manipulating techniques of the media masters. They exercise both subtlety and thoroughness in their management of both the news and the entertainment which they present to us.

For example, the way in which the news is covered: which items are emphasized and which are played down, the reporter's choice of words, tone of voice, and facial expressions; the wording of headlines; the choice of illustrations—all of these things subliminally and yet profoundly affect the way in which we interpret what we see or hear.

On top of this, of course, the columnists and editors remove any remaining doubt from our minds as to just what we are to think about it all. Employing carefully developed psychological techniques, they guide our thought and opinion so that we can be in tune with the "in" crowd, the "beautiful people," the "smart money." They let us know exactly what our attitudes should be toward various types of people and behavior by placing those people or that behavior in the context of a TV drama or situation comedy and having the other TV characters react to them in the Politically Correct way.

### Molding American Minds

For example, a racially mixed couple will be respected, liked, and socially sought after by other characters, as will a "take charge" Black scholar or businessman, or a sensitive and talented homosexual, or a poor but honest and hardworking illegal alien from Mexico. On the other hand, a White racist—that is, any racially conscious White person who looks askance at miscegenation or at the rapidly darkening racial situation in America—is portrayed, at best, as a despicable bigot who is reviled by the other characters, or, at worst, as a dangerous psychopath who is fascinated by firearms and is a menace to all

law-abiding citizens. The White racist "gun nut," in fact, has become a familiar stereotype on TV shows.

The average American, of whose daily life TV-watching takes such an unhealthy portion, distinguishes between these fictional situations and reality only with difficulty, if at all. He responds to the televised actions, statements, and attitudes of TV actors much as he does to his own peers in real life. For all too many Americans the real world has been replaced by the false reality of the TV environment, and it is to this false reality that

his urge to conform responds. Thus, when a TV scriptwriter expresses approval of some ideas and actions through the TV characters for whom he is writing, and disapproval of others, he exerts a powerful pressure on millions of viewers toward conformity with his own views.

And as it is with TV entertainment, so it is also with the news, whether televised or printed. The insidious thing about this form of thought control is that even when we realize that entertainment or news is biased, the media masters still are able to manipulate most of us. This is because they not only slant what they present, but they establish tacit boundaries and ground rules for the permissible spectrum of opinion.

As an example, consider the media treatment of Middle East news. Some editors or commentators are slavishly pro-Israel in their every utterance, while others seem nearly neutral. No one, however, dares suggest that the U.S. government is backing the wrong side in the Arab-Jewish conflict and that it served

Jewish interests rather than American interests to send U.S. forces to cripple Iraq, Israel's principal rival in the Middle East. Thus, a spectrum of permissible opinion, from pro-Israel to nearly neutral, is established.

Another example is the media treatment of South Africa. Some commentators seem almost dispassionate in reporting the news of racial strife from that country, while in the voices of other commentators there is open hatred of the White South Africans and unrestrained admiration for the Blacks. All of the media spokesmen without exception, however, take the Black side; they differ only in the degree of their partisanship.

Because there are differences in degree, however, most Americans fail to realize that they are being manipulated. Even the citizen who complains about "managed news" falls into the trap of thinking that because he is presented with an apparent spectrum of opinion he can escape the thought controllers' influence by believing the editor or commentator of his choice. It's a "heads I win, tails you lose" situation. Every point on the permissible spectrum of public opinion is acceptable to the media masters—and no impermissible fact or viewpoint is allowed any exposure at all, if they can prevent it.

The control of the opinion-molding media is monolithic. All of the controlled media—television, radio, newspapers, magazines, books, motion pictures—speak with a single voice,



Media Boss Leonard Goldenson: Television

each reinforcing the other. Despite the appearance of variety, there is no real dissent, no alternative source of facts or ideas accessible to the great mass of people which might allow them to form opinions at odds with those of the media masters. They are presented with a single view of the world—a world in which every voice proclaims the equality of the races, the inerrant nature of the Jewish "Holocaust" tale, the wickedness of attempting to halt a flood of non-White aliens from pouring across our borders, the danger of permitting citizens to keep and bear arms, the moral equivalence of all sexual orientations, and the desirability of a "pluralistic," cosmopolitan society rather than a homogeneous one. It is a view of the world designed by the media masters to suit their own ends—and the pressure to conform to that view is overwhelming. People adapt their opinions to it, vote in accord with it, and shape their lives to fit it.

### Television Broadcasting

And who are these all-powerful masters of the media?

For a partial answer, consider television broadcasting, which undoubtedly has become the most powerful medium for determining the way Americans think and behave.

Not counting certain specialized cable news systems, virtually all national and international TV news broadcast in the United States is gathered, filmed, edited, and put on the air by just three companies: American Broadcasting Companies (ABC), Columbia Broadcasting System (CBS), and National Broadcasting Company (NBC). Most televised entertainment programs viewed by Americans are broadcast by the same three networks. Each of these three has been under the absolute control of a single man over a long enough period of time—ranging from 32 years to 55 years—for him to staff the corporation at every level with officers of his choosing and thus to place his imprint finally, totally, and indelibly upon it.

*In each case that man has been a Jew.*

Until 1985, when ABC merged with Capital Cities Communications, Inc., a New York-based media conglomerate, the chairman of the board of directors and chief executive officer (CEO) of the network was Leonard Harry Goldenson, a Jew. He had headed the network since he became president of the predecessor corporation, American Broadcasting-Paramount Theaters, Inc., in 1953. (The name was changed to American Broadcasting Companies, Inc., in 1965.) In an interview published in the April 1, 1985, issue of *Newsweek*, Goldenson boasted, "I built this company [ABC] from scratch."

Under the 1985 merger terms, Goldenson became chairman of the executive committee of the new company, Capital Cities/ABC, Inc.

Although the chairman and CEO of Capital Cities now is Thomas Murphy, a Gentile, he has made no move to replace the men at ABC who served Goldenson, and the network retains its Jewish character today.

CBS was under the domination of William S. Paley for more than half a century. The son of immigrant Jews from Russia, Paley left the family cigar business in 1928, when he was 27, to buy United Independent Broadcasters for \$500,000. He renamed it Columbia Broadcasting System and made himself president. He became chairman of the board in 1946 and held that post until his partial retirement in 1983.



Media Boss Laurence Tisch: Television

When independent broadcaster Ted Turner, a Gentile, made a bid to buy CBS in 1985, there was panic in media boardrooms across the nation. Turner had made a fortune in advertising and then had built a successful cable-TV news network, CNN. Although Turner employed a number of Jews in key executive positions in CNN and had never taken public positions contrary to Jewish interests, he is a man with a large ego and a strong personality and was regarded by Paley and the other Jews at CBS as uncontrollable: a loose cannon who might at some time in the future turn against them. Furthermore, Jewish newsman Daniel Schorr, who had worked for Turner, publicly charged that his former boss held a personal dislike for Jews.

To block Turner's bid CBS executives invited billionaire Jewish theater, hotel, insurance, and cigarette magnate Laurence Tisch to launch a "friendly" takeover of the company, and since 1986 Tisch has been the chairman and CEO of CBS, removing any threat of non-Jewish influence there.

NBC was formerly a subsidiary of Radio Corporation of America (RCA), which was controlled for 40 years, beginning in 1930, by David Sarnoff, another Jewish immigrant from Russia. When Sarnoff died in 1970 his son Robert took over. In 1986 General Electric Co.

merged with RCA, and now NBC is a wholly owned subsidiary of General Electric.

There has been no move by top G-E management to change the Jewish "profile" of NBC or to replace key Jewish personnel. To the contrary, new Jewish executives have been added: examples are Steve Friedman, hired in May 1990 as executive producer of *NBC Nightly News* and succeeded in January 1993 by Jeff Zuker.

### Entertainment Industry

The extraordinary concentration of Jews in the TV industry certainly explains much of the bias of television news. As important as the control of television news programming is, however, television entertainment is even more decisive in determining the way Americans think. Tens of millions of Americans, especially younger ones, never watch network TV news broadcasts, but instead keep their sets tuned to the entertainment programs. And it is in the entertainment field that Jews have maintained the firmest control.

The man in charge of the television entertainment division at CBS is Jeff Sagansky. At ABC the entertainment division is run by two men: Ted Harbert handles the business end of the division, and Stuart Bloomberg is in charge of entertainment programming. Brandon Tartikoff became president of NBC Entertainment in 1980 and held that post for a decade, until he was promoted to chairman in 1990. When he left NBC in July 1991 to take the post of chairman at Paramount Pictures the new president of NBC Entertainment, Warren Littlefield, assumed control.

Sagansky, Bloomberg, and Littlefield pick the programs their networks will broadcast: the game shows, the interview shows, the situation comedies, the historical "docudramas," the family series, the adventure series, the specials. They tell the program developers what they want to see in the programs. They veto anything they don't like. They determine the slant each program will have. They decide just how hard to push various propaganda themes in their network programming: interracial

marriage, homosexuality, feminism, gun control, "Holocaust" re-enactments, the menace of "White extremism."

Only one in 36 U.S. citizens (2.8 per cent) is a Jew. But *nearly all* of the men who shape young Americans' concept of reality, of good and evil, of permissible and impermissible behavior are Jews. In particular, Sagansky and Bloomberg are Jews. So is Tartikoff. Littlefield is the only Gentile who has had a significant role in TV entertainment programming in recent years.

This Jewish control of the American entertainment industry and its influence on the American psyche goes far beyond television programming for the major networks; it also includes virtually everything which comes out of Hollywood's film studios. The May 1990 issue of *American Film* magazine listed the top 10 (in terms of gross revenues in 1989) U.S. entertainment companies and their CEOs and ranked them by size. They were, in descending order, Time Warner Communications (Steven J. Ross), Walt Disney Co. (Michael D. Eisner), NBC (Robert C. Wright), Paramount Communications (Martin S. Davis), CBS (Laurence A. Tisch), 20th Century Fox Film Corp. (Barry Diller), Columbia Pictures Entertainment (Victor A. Kaufman), Viacom Inc. (Sumner Redstone), Capital Cities/ABC (Thomas S. Murphy), and MCA Inc. (Lew Wasserman).

Of the 10 top entertainment CEOs listed above, eight—Ross, Eisner, Davis, Tisch, Diller, Kaufman, Redstone, and Wasserman—are Jews. Only two of the top-10 entertainment companies have Gentile CEOs—NBC and Capital Cities/ABC—and one of those—Capital Cities/ABC—has a Jew in charge of its entertainment division.

There have been a few personnel changes since the 1989 survey, of course. When Japan's Sony Corporation of America bought Columbia Pictures in October 1989, Victor Kaufman was replaced by Peter Guber, also a Jew. Guber's overseer is Sony's vice-chairman Michael P. Schulhof, who arranged the takeover; he is a Jew too. In 1991 MCA was bought by Matsushita, one of Sony's Japanese rivals, but Wasserman remains in his old post. As a general rule, the Japanese are motivated solely by economic interests in their buying of American media, and they leave the propaganda to the Jews. More often than not, in fact, Jews are the brokers of such Japanese media buyouts. Just as Schulhof handled the Sony takeover of Columbia, the Matsushita-MCA deal was arranged by Jewish media magnate Michael Ovitz and Texas-Jewish wheeler-dealer Robert Strauss, later appointed as George Bush's ambassador to Moscow.

Steven J. Ross died in December 1992, and now the top post at Time Warner is held by CEO (and chairman) Gerald Levin, also a Jew.

Barry Diller left Fox in February 1992. Rupert Murdoch, owner of News Corporation, Fox's parent company, took a hand in the management of Fox for a few months, but in November 1992 Peter Chernin, formerly head of the Fox Entertainment division, moved up to the top job as chairman of 20th Century Fox Films Corp. Chernin is a Jew. Under him, as president of Fox Entertainment Group since November 1992, is Sandy Grushow, also a Jew.

And Sumner Redstone has gained much prominence since 1989, as two of his Viacom subsidiaries, MTV and Nickelodeon, have acquired larger and larger shares of the juvenile television audience. Redstone, who actually owns 76 per cent of the shares of Viacom (\$3 billion), is the largest single pur-

veyor of race-mixing propaganda to White teenagers and sub-teens in America and Europe. MTV pumps its racially mixed rock and rap videos into 210 million homes in 71 countries and is the dominant cultural influence on White teenagers around the world. Nickelodeon has by far the largest share of the four-to-11-year-old TV audience in America and also is expanding rapidly into Europe; most of its shows do not yet display the blatant degeneracy which is MTV's trademark, but Redstone is gradually nudging the fare presented to his kiddie viewers toward the same poison purveyed by MTV.

It is difficult to believe that such an overwhelming degree of control of the entertainment industry by Jews came about without a *deliberate, concerted effort* on their part.

### Radio Broadcasting

The "big three" TV networks—ABC, CBS, and NBC—not only have a virtual monopoly on commercial network television broadcasting in the United States; they account for most of commercial network radio broadcasting as well—or they did until recently. For many years their only significant competitor in the latter arena, Mutual Broadcasting System (MBS), with 941 affiliated radio stations (but no TV stations) across the country, was headed by Martin Rubenstein, a Jew. In 1985 Norman J. Pattiz, also a Jew, took over MBS as chairman and CEO. Two years later

Pattiz, through his holding company, Westwood One, Inc., bought the NBC Radio Network from General Electric. The MBS and NBC stations together make Pattiz the number-two radio broadcaster in the nation, behind only Capital Cities/ABC. The current MBS vice-president in charge of news broadcasting, Ron Nessen, who formerly held the position of White House press secretary under Gerald Ford, is also a Jew.

### Newspapers

After television, daily newspapers are the most influential mass medium in America. Sixty-three million of them are sold (and presumably read) each day. These millions are divided among some 1,640 different publications. One might conclude that the sheer number of different newspapers across America would provide a safeguard against minority control and distortion. Alas, such is not the case. There is less independence, less competition, and much less representation of majority interests than a casual observer would think.

Only 412 (25 per cent) of the 1,640 publications are independently owned; the rest belong to multi-newspaper chains. Only 121 of the total number have circulations of more than 100,000. Only a handful are large enough to maintain independent reporting staffs outside their own communities; the rest must depend on these few for all of their national and international news.

In only 54 cities in America are there more than one daily newspaper, and competition is frequently nominal even among them, as between morning and afternoon editions under the same ownership. Examples of this are the Huntsville, Alabama, morning *News* and afternoon *Times*; the Birmingham, Alabama, morning *Post Herald* and afternoon *News*; the Mobile, Alabama, morning *Register* and afternoon *Press*; the Springfield, Massachusetts, morning *Union*, afternoon *News*, and Sunday-only *Republican*; the Syracuse, New York, morning *Post-Standard* and afternoon *Herald-Journal*—all owned



Media Boss Sumner Redstone: Television

by the Jewish Newhouse brothers through their holding company, Advance Publications.

The Newhouse media empire provides an example of more than the lack of real competition among America's daily newspapers; it also illustrates the insatiable appetite Jews have shown for all the organs of opinion control on which they could fasten their grip. The Newhouses own 31 daily newspapers, including several large and important ones, such as the *Cleveland Plain Dealer*, the *Newark Star-Ledger*, and the *New Orleans Times-Picayune*; the nation's largest trade book publishing conglomerate, Random House, with all its subsidiaries; Newhouse Broadcasting, consisting of 12 television broadcasting stations and 87 cable-TV systems, including some of the country's largest cable networks; the Sunday supplement *Parade*, with a circulation of more than 22 million copies per week; some two dozen major magazines, including the *New Yorker*, *Vogue*, *Mademoiselle*, *Glamour*, *Vanity Fair*, *HQ*, *Bride's*, *Gentlemen's Quarterly*, *Self*, *House & Garden*, and all the other magazines of the wholly owned Conde Nast group.

This Jewish media empire was founded by the late Samuel Newhouse, an immigrant from Russia. When he died in 1979 at the age of 84, he bequeathed media holdings worth an estimated \$1.3 billion to his two sons, Samuel and Donald. With a number of further acquisitions, the net worth of Advance Publications has grown to more than \$8 billion today.

The gobbling up of so many newspapers by the Newhouse family was in large degree made possible by the fact that newspapers are not supported by their subscribers, but by their advertisers. It is advertising revenue—not the small change collected from a newspaper's readers—that largely pays the editor's salary and yields the owner's profit.

Whenever the large advertisers in a city choose to favor one newspaper over another with their business, the favored newspaper will flourish while its competitor dies. Since the beginning of this century, when Jewish mercantile power in America became a dominant economic force, there has been a steady rise in the number of American newspapers in Jewish hands, accompanied by a steady decline in the number of competing Gentile newspapers—primarily as a result of selective advertising policies by Jewish merchants.

Furthermore, even those newspapers still under Gentile ownership and management are so thoroughly dependent upon Jewish advertising revenue that their editorial and news reporting policies are largely constrained by Jewish likes and dislikes. It holds true in the newspaper business as elsewhere that he who pays the piper calls the tune.

### Three Jewish Newspapers

The suppression of competition and the establishment of local monopolies on the dissemination of news and opinion have characterized the rise of Jewish control over America's newspapers. The resulting ability of the Jews to use the press as an unopposed instrument of Jewish policy could hardly be better illustrated than by the examples of the nation's three most prestigious and influential newspapers: the *New York Times*, the *Wall Street Journal*, and the *Washington Post*. These three, dominating America's financial and political capitals, are the newspapers which set the trends and the guidelines for nearly all the others. They are the ones which decide what is news and

what isn't, at the national and international levels. They originate the news; the others merely copy it. And all three newspapers are in Jewish hands.

The *New York Times* is the unofficial social, fashion, entertainment, political, and cultural guide of the nation. It tells America's "smart set" which books to buy and which films to see; which opinions are in style at the moment; which politicians, educators, spiritual leaders, artists, and businessmen are the real comers. And for a few decades in the last century it was a genuinely American newspaper.

The *New York Times* was founded in 1851 by two Gentiles, Henry J. Raymond and George Jones. After their deaths, it was purchased in 1896 from Jones's estate by a wealthy Jewish publisher, Adolph Ochs. His great-grandson, Arthur Ochs Sulzberger, Jr., is the paper's current publisher and CEO. The executive editor is Max Frankel, and the managing editor is Joseph Lelyveld. Both are Jews.

The Sulzberger family also owns, through the New York Times Co., 36 other newspapers; twelve magazines, including *McCall's* and *Family Circle* with circulations of more than 5 million each; six radio and TV broadcasting stations; a cable-TV system; and three book publishing companies. The New York Times News Service transmits news stories, features, and photographs from the *New York Times* by wire to 506 other newspapers, news agencies, and magazines.

Of similar national importance is the *Washington Post*, which, by establishing its "leaks" throughout government agencies in Washington, has an inside track on news involving the Federal government.

The *Washington Post*, like the *New York Times*, had a non-Jewish origin. It was established in 1877 by Stilson Hutchins, purchased from him in 1905 by John R. McLean, and later inherited by Edward B. McLean. In June 1933, however, at the height of the Great Depression, the newspaper was forced into bankruptcy. It was purchased at a bankruptcy auction by Eugene Meyer, a Jewish financier and former partner of the infamous Bernard Baruch, industry czar in America during the First World War.

The *Washington Post* is now run by Katherine Meyer Graham, Eugene Meyer's daughter. She is the principal stockholder and the board chairman of the Washington Post Co. In 1979 she appointed her son Donald publisher of the paper. He now also holds the posts of president and CEO of the Washington Post Co.

The Washington Post Co. has a number of other media holdings in newspapers, television, and magazines, most notably the nation's number-two weekly newsmagazine, *Newsweek*.

The *Wall Street Journal*, which sells 2.1 million copies each weekday, is the nation's largest-circulation daily newspaper. It is owned by Dow Jones & Co., Inc., a New York corporation which also publishes 24 other daily newspapers and the weekly financial tabloid *Barron's*, among other things. The chairman and CEO of Dow Jones is Peter R. Kann, who is a Jew. Kann also holds the posts of chairman and publisher of the *Wall Street Journal*.

New York's other major newspapers are in no better hands than the *New York Times* and the *Wall Street Journal*. The *New York Post* is owned (at least tentatively, pending the outcome of an investigation by the Securities and Exchange Commission) by Jewish bill collector Steven Hoffenberg, whose Towers Financial Corporation (\$700 million in assets) provided the



Media Boss Samuel Newhouse:  
Newspapers, books, magazines

capital. Hoffenberg bought the paper in February 1993 from billionaire Jewish real-estate developer Peter Kalikow. In January 1993 the New York *Daily News* was bought from the estate of the late Jewish media mogul Robert Maxwell (born Ludvik Hoch) by Jewish real-estate developer Mortimer B. Zuckerman. The *Village Voice* is the personal property of Leonard Stern, the billionaire Jewish owner of the Hartz Mountain pet supply firm.

### Other Mass Media

The story is pretty much the same for other media as it is for television, radio, and newspapers. Consider, for example, newsmagazines. There are only three of any note published in the United States: *Time*, *Newsweek*, and *U.S. News & World Report*.

*Time*, with a weekly circulation of 4.1 million, is published by a subsidiary of Time Warner Communications, the new media conglomerate formed by the 1989 merger of Time Inc. with Warner Communications. The CEO of Time Warner Communications, as mentioned above, is Gerald Levin, a Jew.

*Newsweek*, as mentioned above, is published by the Washington Post Co., under the Jewess Katherine Meyer Graham. Its weekly circulation is 3.2 million.

*U.S. News & World Report*, with a weekly circulation of 2.3 million, is owned and published by the aforementioned Mortimer B. Zuckerman, who also has taken the position of editor-in-chief of the magazine for himself. Zuckerman also owns the *Atlantic Monthly* and New York's tabloid newspaper, the *Daily News*.

Or consider books. There are literally thousands of publishers in the United States, and among these thousands are many with little or no direct Jewish control; there are some which actually dare to publish books not approved by the Jewish Establishment. But all of the latter publishers are very small, and their books seldom reach the great mass of Americans who buy their reading material from drugstore news racks or from the chain bookstores.

Among the giant publishing conglomerates, however, the situation is quite kosher. The three largest book publishers in the United States, according to *Publishers Weekly*, are Random House (with its many subsidiaries, including Crown Publishing Group), Simon & Schuster, and Time Inc. Book Co. (including Warner Books and Book of the Month Club). All three are owned or controlled by Jews.

As pointed out above, the Newhouse family owns Random House, and Gerald Levin is CEO of Time Warner Communications, of which Time Inc. Book Co. is a division. Simon & Schuster is a subsidiary of Paramount Communications, Inc. (formerly Gulf and Western, Inc.), of whom the chairman and CEO is Martin S. Davis, as already noted. The CEO of Simon & Schuster is Richard Snyder, and he is a Jew too.

Another publisher of special significance is Western Publishing. Although it ranks only 13th in size among all U.S. publishers, it ranks first among publishers of children's books, with more than 50 per cent of the market. Its chairman and CEO is Richard Bernstein, a Jew.

Those are the facts of media control in America. Anyone willing to spend a few hours in a large library looking into

current editions of yearbooks on the radio and television industries and into directories of newspapers and magazines; into registers of corporations and their officers, such as those published by Standard and Poors and by Dun and Bradstreet; and into standard biographical reference works can verify their accuracy. They are undeniable, and when confronted with them Jewish spokesmen customarily will use evasive tactics. "Ted Turner isn't a Jew!" they will announce triumphantly, as if that settled the issue. If pressed further they will accuse the confronter of "anti-Semitism" for even raising the subject. It is fear of this accusation which keeps many persons silent who know the facts.

But we must not remain silent on this most important of issues! The Jewish control of the American mass media is the single most important fact of life, not just in America, but in the whole world today. There is nothing—plague, famine, economic collapse, even nuclear war—more dangerous to the future of our people.

By permitting the Jews to control our news and entertainment media we are doing more than merely giving them a decisive influence on our political system and virtual control of our government; we also are giving them control of the minds and souls of our children, whose attitudes and ideas are shaped more by Jewish television and Jewish films than by parents, schools, or any other influence.

The Jew-controlled entertainment media have taken the lead in persuading a whole generation that homosexuality is a normal and acceptable way of life; that there is nothing at all wrong with White women dating or marrying Black men, or with White men marrying Asiatic women; that all races are inherently equal in ability and character—except that the character of the White race is suspect because of a

history of oppressing other races; and that any effort by Whites at racial self-preservation is reprehensible.

### Our Responsibility

We must oppose the further spreading of this poison among our people, and we must break the power of those who are spreading it. It would be intolerable for such power to be in the hands of any alien minority, with values and interests different from our own. But to permit the Jews, with their 3,000-year history of nation-wrecking, from ancient Egypt to Russia, to hold such power over us is tantamount to race suicide. Indeed, the fact that so many White Americans today are so filled with a sense of racial guilt and self-hatred that they actively seek the death of their own race is a *deliberate* consequence of Jewish media control.

Once we have absorbed and understood the fact of Jewish media control, it is our inescapable responsibility to do *whatever is necessary* to break that control. We must shrink from *nothing* in combating this evil power which has fastened its deadly grip on our people and is injecting its lethal poison into their minds and souls. If we fail to destroy it, it certainly will destroy our race.

Let us begin now to acquire knowledge and take action toward this necessary end. □



Media Boss Leonard Stern: Newspapers

Owners, managers, and corporate relationships change from time to time, of course. All of the names and other data in this report have been checked carefully and are accurate as of February 1993.

# SPELT, Ancient Grain For Your HEALTH

**11/19/93 #1 HATONN**

## TO OUR FOREIGN CORRESPONDENTS—IN THE FIELD:

This is in response to your questions regarding the product, Spelt, which you kindly offered to present to parties in the areas of your travels. We are indebted to you for taking time to look into possibilities for us. We do not wish you to take undue time from your schedule nor make too inconvenient travel plans. The Church here will be gratified to help with expenses involving those out-of-the-way contacts if you will present the documentation so that we can present it to the proper authorizing parties.

I would hope that travel to Europe might be in your planning. I would assume, however, that you would be back in the States prior to such a trip, but we were not thinking far enough in advance to consider it before your departure. If you do consider such a trip please advise as Germany is the other growing center for these products. Not only the best but about the only processing equipment facilities are located there. We do have some contacts in Austria but that is on "hold" until such time as our representative recovers from open-heart surgery and release is approved for travel. We have found and acquired a grain huller out of Canada at a very reasonable price. It is very difficult to find hullers for this particular grain as the typical wheat processors will not work. It appears that every project has some cogs in the spokes after the wagon gets rolling. We foresee this as an excellent product (hulling equipment) for a small manufacturing facility as well, as the grain comes more into favor.

The evidence in the Philippines is that, even though the humidity would make an ideal place for this resource as well as giving possibilities of some easily grown environmentally safe crops, it becomes difficult because of the political problems involved. There is a lot of Malaysian territory which could be terraced and this would provide far better product than any grain, including rice.

It is hard to convince young and aggressive businessmen of the values of returning to the OLD ways but in argument for

the product with which you would utilize as "grain" I can offer a very brief summary which might be recognized better than all the technical data you can garner.

## SPELT

Healing properties: Warming thermal nature; sweet flavor; strengthens the spleen and pancreas; moistens dryness; nurtures the *yin* fluid and structural aspect of the body; and benefits the frail and *deficient* person. It is often used for treating diarrhea, constipation (use whole berry), poor digestion, colitis, and various other intestinal disorders.

This is a relative of wheat with origins already established in Southeast Asia so we know growing conditions will be superb. Spelt was brought from the Middle East more than 9,000 years ago so we have a tested product. It has since spread over the European Continent. Very recently, spelt has enjoyed renewed popularity in Europe as a result of translations of mystical writings of 12th century healer St. Hildegard of Bingen, who praised spelt as the grain best tolerated by the body. Until the last few years, spelt in America has been fed mostly to race horses and livestock as a replacement for oats.

Today it is used in the West in much the same way as wheat; the main distinction is that people with allergies to wheat frequently do not react to spelt. Although spelt contains gluten, those with gluten sensitivity—even celiacs—can usually tolerate it. In addition, spelt is appreciated as much for the hearty nut-like flavor as for its healing qualities.

The grain berry grows an exceptionally thick husk that protects it from pollutants and insects. It is stored with its husk intact, so it remains fresher. Thus, unlike other grains, it is not normally treated with pesticides or other chemicals. The strong, protective husk may also be a metaphorical signature of this grain's capacity to strengthen immunity.

This property in this particular instance is also noted for being extremely efficient as an insulation in building materials—lightweight and extremely durable with anti-radiation properties.

I would note, however, that it has a mind of its own so unless you make it clear that rotation of crops is necessary, you will have some major decrease in harvest in about the third year. You need to rotate with legumes and corn in six year segments—or so, it is not mandatory to use this rotation plan but otherwise you will have some failures. Red lentils should, however, also do very well in that climate.

I realize that your capacity as church contributors and your personal interest in the area is uppermost—but we must always hold in our hearts and minds that investors must have substantial and productive product if they are going to support such a long-distance project—even if it is humanitarian.

Spelt is richly supplied with nutrients. In general, it is higher in protein, fat and fiber than most varieties of wheat. An important feature is its highly water-soluble fiber, which dissolves easily and allows for efficient nutrient assimilation by the body. To use spelt in baked goods, cereals, and other dishes calling for wheat or other grains, substitute it one for one. This always comes up in "food preparation" circles. Never mind, however, it is not so simple as that—you will likely always have to add gluten (from wheat) to give satisfactory yeast products. I mention this because a grain that does not handle well, in this decade, will not be accepted. Further, there is enough sweetness in the flavor that it is so desirable as a fermenting crop that you might run into some debate over the desirability of attaching to the brewing business.

It would be better to do as you are, and stress the qualities for health and the durability for growing—this grain will take what it needs greatly from the atmosphere [air].

Please do stress the fact that in the health circles of the U.S. and places like Germany, in Europe, Spelt is becoming widely available in the form of pastas, cereals, breads, flour, and whole-grain berry. When using spelt for healing debilitated conditions, it is often best in a thin porridge or congee. At a major clinic in Konstanz, Germany, spelt has been used as an adjunct in the treatment of many

disorders, especially chronic digestive problems of all kinds, chronic infections (herpes, AIDS), nerve and bone disorders (Parkinson's disease, Alzheimer's disease, arthritis), cancer, and antibiotic side effects.

I do not wish to belabor this subject too greatly as investors and partners might well think us looney. However, it is already agreed that we will joint-venture in several of the projects in order to enhance lifestyle, give an exportable product and, yes, survival products. Since some chlorella projects are already well under way I won't discuss them in this FAX.

We hope this finds you well and receiving enthusiastic response. Time is very short to get established in this new environment in the U.S., having now reduced all borders to nil, the thrust will be to broaden circles of help and productivity.

Since the Asian-Pacific area will be the third "World" trade area it is never too early to begin to work out the establishment of fundamental resources.

We will be happy to work with any of the parties involved in consideration of this joint venture. Our thrust is to establish PRODUCT and availability on a local basis in our outreach programs.

God bless you willing workers in God's vineyards.

I would have a personal message for Father Cleary. I am grateful that you would take up, again, your Journalistic expertise to serve in this adventure. We eagerly await the Journal articles in the paper as you have time to put them to paper.

Please do continue to stay in contact and we are happy to give you this brief subject material. We should have realized, prior to now—that it would be too technical a presentation for you, as journalists, to bother to present and certainly too complicated (with the discussion about NutriCarb) to make adequate "sense" to the people you will be meeting. We are so appreciative of your willingness to take this task along with your other schedule. After all, however, is not helping people everywhere and especially in the basic needs of life fuel, a blessing of great gifts?

If there needs to be further discussion about insulation utilization we shall be happy to further you some additional information—it can literally be pumped into walls and ceilings with a Tesla bladeless pump without tearing up the hulls, etc. It is the BEST insulation on your planet and one totally overlooked by builders. Wheat husks, etc. are not as valuable because of many factors—but could be utilized as well—but so much for that at this writing.

You have inquired as to the availability of this type of pump for grain pumping—indeed there IS such apparatus and a "plant" for manufacture is projected for

this area. However, this might well also be a product your contacts might well wish to consider—it has unlimited applications.

You requested updating on the African venture with these agricultural products. Our representatives have been in Nigeria but the political situation is so upset through having the Military take control of the government that we are having difficulty making a lot of progress. Some of our people did get out from Nigeria and if the military control leaves open the possibility of interchange, we feel we can offer some of those tribal groups quite a nice plan for growing foodstuffs. One group is having difficulty getting out of Nigeria—I think probably because the first group seems to have made transfer arrangements in advance. We anticipate further updating as communications

seem to be fairly easy to accomplish as yet. We cannot yet see how heavy the hand of the military will be on the tribes. It is sad that the world is finding itself in such misery without seeming capability of simply producing humanitarian progress. Well, we shall do that which we can and certainly, according to your request, we will post you on changes as one or two of your teammates are in that area. Let us hope that the value and goodness of their work will keep them in safety.

We will look forward to hearing from you and feel free to inquire if there is additional information you would wish. We will indeed forward your message to the paper. You are most welcome for the service.

In God's care, we remain in friendship, your Brothers within the Flock of His Holy Presence.

# Give Yourselves A *FIGHTING CHANCE*

11/22/93 #2 HATONN

As stated in the last writing we will take up a portion of *Fighting Chance*. Dr. Arthur B. Robinson, P.O. Box 1279, Cave Junction, Oregon 97523. (\$60.00 for 12 issues). Do these persons want to sue me for using their "information"? Come now, readers—if they failed to believe me, Dharma, or nerdy tadpole—to offer you, out of the myriads of piles of writings—THEIR information as VALID—what do you think? The ones making a stated effort to change the mess you are in and offer you help—need the information to reach you any way possible. It is ONLY through the scattering of INFORMATION in TRUTH of circumstances that you can unify enough to make an impact through knowing what to do and how to do it. Those who would keep you ignorant in their own ego gain—are NOT YOUR FRIENDS—THEY SERVE YOUR ENEMY!

QUOTING:

## THE UNCERTAIN FUTURE

Some "survivalists" of the 1970s found themselves in an unexpected predicament. Certain that the immediate future held only disaster for the United States, they headed for the hills with their "gold, guns, and groceries" and awaited war, economic

collapse, civil chaos, epidemic, or all of the these combined. Since they were certain that disaster was imminent, they made no plans for productive lives if disaster did not come. When disaster did not arrive, they found themselves ill-prepared for the prosperity of the 1980s. Some appeared almost disappointed that chaos had been avoided.

These people were not wrong to prepare for the survival of their families under severe civil defense emergencies. Is it imprudent to buy life insurance to provide for your family if you should die? Year-by-year term life insurance is a sensible expense. Are you disappointed that your life insurance was not used in 1992?

They were also not wrong in their evaluation of national and world risks.

\* With 45,000 nuclear weapons in Soviet hands and primarily targeted on the United States, anyone who took no action to protect his family from this danger was irresponsible indeed. These weapons and the continuing technology to produce them are still with us and are proliferating throughout the world.

\* With American national prospects in the hands of people in Washington who have accumulated an unthinkable and unpayable debt and are still spending and taxing without the least regard for honesty, the probability of economic collapse grows daily.



\* With a welfare system that pays millions of people simply to exist, America has built a huge reservoir of people from whom domestic upheaval and terrorism can be expected. Increasing lawlessness in the welfare ghettos is indicative.

\* With national policies that have murdered over 20 million American children and are beginning to advocate the murder of older Americans as well—and that are increasingly hostile to Christians while they glorify perversions of all kinds, can we expect or do we deserve the miracles that would be necessary to avoid the consequences of our nation's many irresponsible actions?

We live in a very dangerous world. These dangers are growing rapidly. Our national politicians not only seem incapable of prudent actions to protect our nation from these risks, they work overtime producing additional and unnecessary dangers.

While it is possible to see the general trend in these events and to foresee the substantial dangers in them, it is very difficult to make accurate predictions concerning timing. Even with trends that are almost certain, such as the trend of the purchasing power of the dollar toward zero value, the rate and timing are unpredictable. The ultimate fate of our currency may already have been decided, but I would not want to plan to be without it in the near future.

With a wisdom that grew from the experiences of depression and war, my mother used to say that we should "prepare for the worst, hope for the best, and accept what comes."

If we prepare only for the worst that our enemies may do to us and neglect to plan productive lives in case they fail, then they will have defeated us by means of fear alone.

It is for this reason that work at the Oregon Institute of Science and Medicine is emphasizing both civil defense against disasters and optimistic work on nutrition and clinical medicine and school curricula. Sometimes we are even able to combine the two in a single project such as in carbon dioxide research. **[H: There are simple solutions to these perceived, but conjured problems, but we have to have more ability to work within your circles. Until then you are going to have to have ones willing to pour their ALL into such projects. YOU CAN NEVER GAIN TOO MUCH KNOWLEDGE—FOR WHEN THE "GIFTS" ARE GIVEN THEY ARE GOING TO COME THROUGH THESE SAME DEDICATED PARTIES.**

#### NUCLEAR WAR SURVIVAL SKILLS

**[H: If Art Robinson has a book on survival skills that he recommends be-**

**yond his own *Fighting Chance*—GET IT!]**

Dr. Robinson comments:

Two volunteer efforts are increasing the usefulness of the information in the book *Nuclear War Survival Skills* by Cresson Kearny. These are especially important, since the Clinton regime has dropped all remaining efforts for American civil defense except for the annual \$400 MILLION appropriation for "**continuity of government**" **[H: Doomsday programs!]** schemes to protect politicians and bureaucrats.

Given their policies, it is no wonder that they still feel a need for personal protection. They are at increasing risk from within the United States itself. As far as protection of American citizens is concerned, however, even the words "civil defense" have now been entirely purged from the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) (although they continue to exist in the minds and hearts of a few dedicated Americans who still work within that agency).

In a joint effort with *Fighting Chance*, Arnold Jagt is voluntarily preparing *Nuclear War Survival Skills* for entry onto the Internet computer network. Internet and related networks link together approximately 20 million computers world wide in a vast communications net and data base. Within a few months, *Nuclear War Survival Skills* will be available from any one of those 20 million computers. Computer network users will be able to scan the book for specific information, print diagrams or photos of particular interest, or even print the entire text for personal use or public dissemination in an emergency.

Mr. Jagt suggested this project some time ago, but only recently did we obtain the necessary computer hardware to scan the text. The book was scanned onto computer disks here and then sent to Mr. Jagt. Since *Nuclear War Survival Skills* contains many intricate figures and photographs and a detailed text in several formats, several months of part time effort are required to make it suitable for the computer network. In case of a nuclear emergency in the future, many people may have reason to be grateful to Arnold Jagt for giving his time and skills to this project.

In another development, Steve Jones has developed a Kearny Fallout Meter kit based upon the instructions in *Nuclear War Survival Skills*. This kit comes with instructions and materials all packed in a can that serves as the body of the meter. With only the materials in this kit, one can build a very useful and lifesaving radiation fallout meter.

These kits are available from Steve Jones, 1402 South 1000 West, Salt Lake City, UT 84104 at a cost of \$6 each postage paid **[H: And please tell him CONTACT referred you via Dr. Robinson.]** A couple

of these kits or their equivalent should be among the civil defense supplies of every American.

**[H: As a final offering before we send this off to the paper I would give one last message from Dr. Robinson.]**

#### FAMILY CIVIL DEFENSE SHELTER

Recently a friend of ours and supporter of *Fighting Chance* decided that he did not want to continue to leave his family without civil defense insurance. With nearby neighbors and other impediments to building a large conventional shelter, he decided to install a small shelter similar to the one described in the October 1990 *Fighting Chance Newsletter*.

Having visited that shelter in the displays here at the Oregon Institute of Science and Medicine, he decided he wanted a somewhat larger (still small) shelter. He chose a size 68% larger by volume—54 inches in diameter and 14 feet long with two entryways allowing installation with three feet of earth over the top in the level ground of his back yard.

His shelter has simple blast doors, ventilation by means of the hand fanning technique shown in *Nuclear War Survival Skills*, and no room to stand up. It is rated at a radiation protection factor of over 1000 and a blast protection of about 50 psi. It has enough room for water, food, simple emergency supplies, and the six members of his family—who would find it very uncomfortable and primitive. Sanitation will be by bucket and a plastic bag occasionally tossed out the door. *Nuclear War Survival Skills* is the instruction manual.

Sound unappealing? It sure beats watching his family die—probably slowly from a fatal dose of radiation!

In order to avoid spending the time finding and educating a steel fabricating shop near his home, he decided to have the shelter built by Oak Street Tank and Steel, the company that built the Fighting Chance mobile shelter displays and numerous other shelters here in Oregon. Oak Street Tank and Steel is located at 340 Oak Street in Ashland, Oregon. Their telephone is (503) 482-1536. Ashland is 500 miles from our friend's home.

He picked up his shelter in Ashland this past Monday morning with a small rented U-Haul trailer and drove home 500 miles. Tuesday night, less than 48 hours later, the shelter had been completely buried in his back yard. Installation was so quick that curious neighbors barely had time to notice.

His costs were \$1,675 for the shelter and corrosion protective anode, \$75 for trailer rental, \$100 for gasoline and \$150 for installation by a small backhoe and backhoe operator. He spent \$2,000 for the whole project and three days, primarily

driving. Had he settled for the smaller version in our shelter displays, his cost would have been \$1,500.

No doubt he could have built a more elaborate shelter or perhaps found a way to build a less expensive one, but he had thought about these possibilities for quite a while. Now his family is protected. They can forget the whole thing and go on about the positive projects of their lives.

\$1,500 to \$2,000 and a day or two of inconvenience is very inexpensive insurance for a

family in the nuclear age.

END QUOTING

\*\*\*

Dharma, you have preparations for court tomorrow, you vicious trespassing old grandma, so let us end this for today.

Thank you,  
Salu

party dropped efforts. Still with me? Now, next, the person in point (owner of the disputed lot) STILL HAS A BUYER IN THE CHURCH AT REASONABLE PURCHASE PRICE. There are HUNDREDS of lots and over 400 houses vacant in this LITTLE TINY town so what gives here? IT CAN ONLY BE COLLUSION.

So we find through informers (because Green AND Brent have very big ego mouths) that to cut any COSTS to the landowner it would be established that all the problems would be handled in conjunction with the District Attorney (at no cost—except to you goodly taxpayers). Ex-Judge Brent said (we are told from ones who seem to know) that he could see to “getting the Ekkers”. So, during one of our meetings they were ARRESTED on CRIMINAL CHARGES and it has been an interesting nightmare ever since.

They CANNOT back off because the other parties in point have to have their legal easement to continue to confront the problem from onset.

Now it comes out that the same law enforcement persons through the court system have denied any attempt to confront Green on the theft of \$350,000 cash in gold coins AFTER BEING ASKED TO DO SO FROM NEVADA (now, of course, the criminal Green is in Montana). BUT, these same sheriffs and law officials serving “we-the-people” served CRIMINAL COMPLAINT AND ARREST PAPERS ON THE EKKERS FOR “BEING SEEN” WALKING OR DRIVING ON THE ADJACENT LOT—AND REFUSE TO ALLOW CONVERSION OF THE CASE TO CIVIL INSTEAD OF CRIMINAL JURISDICTION FOR SETTLEMENT. That, of course, would mean the property-owner in point would have her own legal fees, etc. Does this smack of set-up?

Next, it comes forth that charges are being brought against the conspirators who were illegally shifting land, failing to sell homes up for auction, etc. Now that the RTC sold the Ekkers' property while still in litigation, doesn't look good but it seems even more “ugly” to now try to prevent Ekkers from ANY FURTHER efforts at recovery of anything. Why? Because the parties involved in the scheme in the first place, such as lawyers, judges, etc., will be named and their actions made public.

Well, gentlemen involved, what Brent via Green is doing is to pull the RTC back into a CLOSED case for them—for “fraud” and “criminal actions” are not limited by statutes or side agreements. YOU nice little people who think you are saving your own assets are setting up the RTC for massive problems for two reasons: selling the property still in litigation and if YOU are right, working out a DEAL which represents total manipulation to PREVENT, DELIBERATELY, EKKERS FROM ALL ABIL-

# Bench Warrant Issued On Ekkers No Accident

24/93 #1 HATONN

TO DHARMA: I SHALL BE YOUR SHIELD AND BUCKLER—THAT WHICH IS DONE TO YOU SHALL BE ACCEPTED AS DONE UNTO ME AND WE WILL GET THROUGH THIS TIME OF ASSAULT BY THE JUSTICE SYSTEM THUGS.

To you readers: There is no way that I shall allow my scribe to go unanswered and she, like you, must get answers the same way as do you. What happened yesterday is inexcusable and we shall TELL THE WORLD!

Dharma and E.J. had a scheduled court appearance yesterday in the local court where they are CHARGED WITH CRIMINAL TRESPASS “having been ‘seen’ on the adjacent vacant lot” to the south of the dwelling in which they reside—three times since January, 1993.

Now, the Ekkers have an EASEMENT ON THAT LOT IN POINT so even if they WERE ON THE LOT—IT IS THEIR PROPERTY now being shifted to the parties in Arizona who purchased the litigated property from the Resolution Trust Corporation.

The RTC required the parties in Arizona sign a release for “any upcoming possibilities or impact from any disputes regarding the property”. This was done and, in exchange for being allowed to live in the property—no longer theirs—Ekkers agreed to help in any situations which might come up regarding the property priorly theirs. The owner is a “church” in Arizona which is going to establish a branch in Tehachapi. The dwelling was not going to be utilized until such time as building on the sanctuary could be begun. The agreement al-

lowed for Ekkers to attend management and caretaking of the property and generally be prepared to move out when appropriate.

The “easement” in dispute takes in footage for fire dept. access to the back of the property which is a ranch with no dwellings and access to this area is mandatory. The dispute, however, is that some items on the property housing the dwelling “may” (every survey has been different) be (1) either too close to the property line or (2) possibly overlapping the line. The parties involved WANT the property which is the vacant lot. Its value is not much because it does not fit building code regulations.

The owner of the lot issued an unlawful detainer against the Ekkers and then placed the lot on the market. The lot was to be listed at no greater than \$19,500 but could be purchased at around \$15-\$16,500. There had been a “right of first refusal” purchase agreement understood with this party since 1987. There is no intent here to do-in or abuse anyone.

When, however, our Honorable Jason Brent got involved, through George Green, that Ekkers were involved the price went, overnight, from \$19,500 to \$35,000 cash. The church then offered \$30,000 and 120 day escrow. The response was \$30,000 cash in 30 days. Now all this is just business haggling EXCEPT FOR THE FACT that Brent and Green claimed the “church” is simply an alter-ego of the Ekkers.

We know, further, that in the middle of the dispute a separate out-of-town Realtor made a bid on the same lot at around \$20,000 which was instantly ACCEPTED. When the legal easement of the Ekkers showed up on the title search the second

ITY TO HAVE THEIR PROPERTY. THERE IS SO MUCH COVER-UP HERE THAT IT STINKS TO THE DOORS OF THE WHITE HOUSE!

Readers, THIS IS YOU! **This is anywhere EVERYWHERE, U.S.A.** This is the "FORCE OF THE NWO" IN ACTION AIDED AND ABETTED BY THEIR HENCHMEN BENT ON GREED AND CORRUPTION—NOT EVEN A BIGGER PLAN—SIMPLY INDIVIDUAL GREED AND CORRUPTION.

### SO, YESTERDAY'S BIG DEAL?

An effort has been made to simply get the case into its proper jurisdiction as a trespass—into civil court. Many hearings, right through the Superior Court have now been "had". It then got set for trial back in the local court. The really interesting thing is that YESTERDAY (23rd) WAS SCHEDULED THE "TRIAL". So Mr. Dixon and the Ekkers went to court as someone had to appear to get an extension of trial time due to all the intervening court negotiations and judicial changes. It all seemed quite amicable and perfunctory—only you have to STAY ALERT!

They got to the court only to find they were not so much as listed on the trial calendar—FOR ANYTHING. Rather, however, than assuming the date had been abandoned by the District Attorney, they went to inquire. Guess what they FOUND!

They were not on the calendar because "somehow" there had been a court appearance (that nobody knows from whence came) set for an "unheard of" date of the 15th of Nov. No notification to anyone—just somehow "slipped in there". When Ekkers did not appear on the 15th a BENCH WARRANT FOR THEIR ARREST AND INCARCERATION was issued, held and the hold would expire this afternoon late—so that the Ekkers would be arrested and spend the next four days in jail for nothing is legally done on holidays and weekends. So the crimes get thicker and deeper without seemingly any way to STOP it.

Worse yet, readers, this happens every day all over your nation! What is your recourse? Stay alert—for it is OVER, citizens—the wall is coming down. You will just have to see through these things to the best of your ability and STAY IN THE LIGHTED SHIELD OF GOD. ASK GOD FOR DIRECTIONS AND INPUT CONSTANTLY AND THEN LISTEN. Had Ekkers called the court as assumed by the enemy that they would do before appearing—they would have found nothing on the calendar and would have been sitting ducks this afternoon when the arresting officers would arrive at the door. Serious? Oh, precious lambs, you have no idea in your wildest imaginings.

Please be patient when you feel we are not answering your inquiries or needs from this place for human ability is limiting as to ALL of the work—but our people are continually under these pressures EVERY DAY OF THEIR LIVES.

This is NOT complaint—it is to inform you—AND IT IS BEING DONE HERE SO THAT THE ADVERSARIAL PARTIES INVOLVED GET IT

FROM RIGHT HERE! **GOD DOES NOT LOSE—AND YOU TRAMPLE ON DANGEROUS GROUND, YOU SMALL-TIME THUGS. YOU ARE NOW SUCKING BACK INTO THE PICTURE MASSIVE EMBARRASSMENT TO THE ADMINISTRATION OF YOUR COUNTRY BY GETTING THEM PERSONALLY AND DEPARTMENTWISE INVOLVED AFTER THEY THOUGHT THE MATTER WAS "SETTLED". GREEN, YOU HAD BETTER START BEING CONCERNED ABOUT WHAT YOUR "BUDDIES" ARE GOING TO DO TO YOU AS YOU HAVE DONE IN QUITE A FEW. YOU HAVE DONE JASON BRENT NO FAVORS, GOOD BUDDY, IN YOUR HELPING HIM TO "GET THE EKKERS". HE IS GOING TO BE FURIOUS! HE AND HIS COLLEAGUES HAVE BENT AND BROKEN ALL THE LAWS AND OATHS OF PROTECTION AS PUBLIC SERVANTS AND OFFICERS IN THIS MATTER AND EVEN IF THE EKKERS DROP OUT THIS MINUTE (WHICH THEY WOULD MOST SURELY LOVE TO DO) THE MATTER CONTINUES TO GROW BIGGER AND BIGGER AND MORE PUBLIC. THERE WERE JOURNALISTS IN COURT YESTERDAY AND THEY INTEND TO SEE HOW THE OLD ASSOCIATED PRESS CAN WORK FROM THIS SIDE AS WELL AS FROM LUKE PERRY'S, HORTON'S, AND GREEN'S.**

### WARNING

I can only warn you small-town, small-time (no matter how important YOU think YOU are) tools—that this is unacceptable to the BIG BOYS in the NEW WORLD ORDER—BECAUSE **THEY HAVE AGREEMENTS WITH COMMAND AND YOU ARE BECOMING A REAL ANNOYANCE TO THEM**

The Adversary's troops in the New World Order want this information we present, OUT-THERE, worse than we do. Our intent and reasons are in total opposition but the enforcers want the public to realize how powerful and in control "they" are. At some point "they" are going to start their own purge of those who interfere with their plans for their own silly games and purposes. I suggest you look carefully into this situation and begin to consider some "settlements" and a bit of cooperation with and for ones you were sworn to protect. Nobody is interested in you small-fry going for elections for municipal this or that—or ones who just want to hold thieved goods for self. You are going to find yourselves crosswise with the very ones you THINK you serve! In that event, good people, I suggest you take a long and hard look at what is taking place and reconsider some of the nerd-nik garbage you are pulling. If Mr. Kissinger has backed off the attack I think you might well be reconsidering your approach to your activities. I am astounded that local officers would in any way participate with you for many of them have actually trained with Russians in Russia as well as with colleagues here and MUST have some idea of what is actually taking place. I think the "right" hand

may not know what the "left" hand is doing nor the extent of Command's presence. We are no "threat" to New World Order except in the total ending times—but our agreements WILL be honored.

While on that subject, I suggest that some of you "watchers" see to it that Gunther Russbacher is released and allowed to peacefully move out of this country. We still have some of your craft in tow and soon the entire world will know all about it as well as the ongoing military mass operations involving your own presentation of "craft". It doesn't matter who YOU think "I" am for I am exactly who I say I am and I wield a VERY LARGE STICK even if I seem to speak gently.

You Earth people can devour yourselves, tear up your world or whatever you CHOOSE to do—but MY people are going to move right through this mission—protected THROUGH INTERNATIONAL and INTERGALACTIC AGREEMENTS. Now I suggest you start finding out what you are about and stop this garbage.

## Mark Of The Beast Not What You Think

11/24/93 #1 HATONN

### MARK OF THE BEAST

**Beast. Further, you are being fed hogswill about "what" is the mark and "do not take it under any circumstances". THAT IS A SET-UP TO CAUSE YOU ONES TO ASSUME THE SPEAKERS ARE CORRECT AND YOU DON'T WANT TO BE FOUND WANTING. WELL, YOU ARE BEING FOUND IGNORANT. A STUPID COMPUTER CHIP (PHYSICAL) IS NOT GOING TO HAVE A SINGLE SOLITARY THING TO DO WITH YOU "WORSHIPPING SATAN" (EMOTIONAL INTENT). GOD GAVE YOU REASONING MINDS—USE THEM!**

Are these chips as sophisticated and advanced as you are told? NO—MORE SO! BUT YOU ARE ALREADY **IN THE SYSTEM!** Perhaps it is time you STOP allowing preachers and newly-found Born-Again(s) to tell you what GOD MEANS. GOD WILL TELL YOU WHAT HE MEANS AND IF YOU DON'T STOP FOLLOWING EVERY TOM, DICK AND GEORGE WHO TELLS YOU SOMETHING ABOUT WHAT IS WITH YOU AND GOD—YOU ARE GOING TO BE IN DEEP, DEEP YOGURT! Green doesn't know, Gritz is misleading, Saunders is misleading, etc., etc., etc. Fundamentalist Evangelists are as dangerous as anyone on the Committee of 300 to your soul well-being! **They very well may fully believe what they are telling you—THEY ARE WRONG!**

# Gold, Gold & MORE GOLD

11/24/93 #1 HATONN

## GOLD

I am going to offer you some confirmations to my latest writings [Nov. 23, 1993 issue of CONTACT Vol 3 #9 page 55] regarding gold and values of increase. I find it most interesting but not of much value to us as "focus". However, you ones seem to need constant input and confirmation. I wonder how many will ever make that journey to God unhampered by the need to acquire power and ego satisfaction through gold and other THINGS of seeming value—which actually have NO VALUE. Or, almost as negative in perspective, how many will dive off into the system of having "nothing" in order to make a false presentation to God. Everything on your planet and in your "space" has a purpose and HOW you use it and your attitudes and intents regarding same is the TESTING.

To understand the manipulation and flow of gold would take too long at this writing for we have "had enough" and I am going to allow Dharma (since she almost spent Thanksgiving in prison) to have a part of a day to at least eat with family—somewhere unannounced. But this does mean that she is going to have a while to prepare today for her own contribution for we have given her no holidays, no family anything for five full years. Yesterday's "fixed" court offenses and the realization of an enemy that NEVER rests—even to the tiny personal things—hit hard and brought much stress and pain in recognition of how close THIS one came. She, like most of you, are then caused to wonder HOW MANY SIMILAR THINGS ARE PLANNED AND DO NOT COME TO PASS AND YOU NEVER KNOW. IT HELPS TO KNOW OCCASIONALLY SO THAT YOU HAVE ABILITY TO UNDERSTAND OUR ATTENTION TO YOUR NEEDS. THE POINT MUST BE: IT WAS NOT ALLOWED TO BEAR FRUIT IN SPITE OF THE INTENSE PLANNING BY YOUR ENEMIES.

I would, however, offer you a few very well written short-notice as we fill this writing today.

From *CRIMINAL POLITICS*:

QUOTING:

## GOLD DISAPPEARS FROM INVENTORIES

"...On Oct. 7, the Commodity Exchange in New York (COMEX) reported that **208,000 ounces of gold worth about \$74 million were withdrawn from the Chase Manhattan Bank by (what of this) UN-NAMED DEPOSITORS....**" The gold stocks fell to 2.2 million ounces from 2.4 million ounces on Monday.

"Who withdrew the gold?" This is a question which everyone would like to know, and remains unanswered, however, Chase officials declined to comment on the report. The COMEX certifies gold held at Chase and five other banks in New York as deliverable against its contracts. The absence of gold would raise questions about the ability of the COMEX to meet its delivery requirements. Chase Bank is, of course, a major player in the conspiracy, along with Goldman Sachs and other banks.

Another factor in the gold market is the seasonal fluctuations in the demand based upon jewelry producers who purchase additional gold for the Christmas buying season, which is being helped by lower interest rates in Europe. **All in all, the tone of the gold market remains very good with demand exceeding supply, and we are looking for higher prices as the winter season approaches....**

END QUOTING

\*\*\*

So, why would I bother to point this out to you nice readers? Well, number one—YOU cannot monitor the gold which you may well have purchased as is being held. (2) **To show you how valid our own "way to go" through using gold as collateral can secure you temporarily.** If you were simply holding gold somewhere in a bank—you have NO CONTROL. Probably there is no control for anyone—BUT if you have borrowed against that gold so you can have interim use of "money" (whatever the exchange) the NOTE is secure because the banks involved are responsible for that collateral and they will NOT rip-off their own "gang" this soon in the game. Yes I CAN tell you who transferred that gold, why and to where—but why would I place Dharma in more jeopardy just to satisfy curiosity? In the overall scheme of amounts of gold running around getting exchanged it is piddling in amount—the usual amounts referred to major exchanges these days is in multi-billions and trillions of dollar value. \$74 million is hardly mentionable but IT IS a clue!

## CAUTION

Financial advisors who advise you to take gold, have offshore accounts and so

forth—are NOT your good friends. They may well have arrangements which SEEM like a good deal and sophisticated "insiders" may well be able to function for a long time "offshore". But, you had **better think about this VERY CAREFULLY.** International money switchers are NOT transferring money as once seen. There is still a massive market in "money on money" programs and it is within these circles that fortunes are made or broken. A lot of the assets may well come from metals but mostly it is transferred computer money in trading programs and other international bank shiftings. There WILL COME A DAY BEFORE LONG WHEN YOUR TRAVELS WILL BE LIMITED OR STOPPED AND ALL FUNDS COMING ACROSS NATIONAL BORDERS WILL BE STOPPED. This means simply that anyone with offshore funds in Banks will simply have the money confiscated as you will have no way to get at it. The same thing applies to "foreign" currency. You can hold some foreign metal (gold/silver coins) and they will be representative of the going price of the metal—but investment into commodities of foreign currency to be managed by "someone" is going to end you up, soon, without ability to touch it. It is going to be hard enough to have interstate transactions but by the time those restrictions come we will be aware because corporation laws in change will affect too many Elitists. But I repeat, if you don't want to share with God's work—don't take our people's time.

# Communist Asian Invasion

11/24/93 #1 HATONN

To change the subject a bit—let us look at coalitions in activities occurring RIGHT NOW between China and the Soviet Union (by any name you choose).

Again, from *Criminal Politics*:

QUOTING:

## THREE-COUNTRY AXIS

....Shocking evidence has come to our attention of the existence of a deep-cover, three-country cooperation and political alliance. The alliance includes **Israel, Russia and China.** [H: **Wow, someone should tell these people about CONTACT because there is not anything shocking**

**or new about this information but well worth the value of confirmation to you regular readers.]**

*Criminal Politics Magazine* has explained in past issues how the Bolshevik Revolution was Zionist in origin, and that the U.S.S.R. was a client state of international Zionism. Now we have discovered a shocking alliance between China and Russia—to the detriment of America. Here are the disturbing facts:

### CHINESE ILLEGALS TRAINED IN MOSCOW

Our readers know that Chinese illegals have been flowing into the United States in ever increasing numbers. They come through Mexico, Haiti, Vietnam and China by boat to the West Coast.

However, shocking new evidence has come to light that these are not part of small-time racketeering operation—but of a multi-country Communist conspiracy against the United States. Testimony is in hand (and has been published in the *NYT* of Aug. 25, 1993) that China sends its illegals to Moscow for training—prior to transfer to the United States!

Such multi-national cooperation clearly eliminates **any claim** that the smuggling of Chinese illegals into the United States is part of a small-time racketeering operation run by local criminals. According to Merle Linda Wolin's article of August 25, at least 100,000 Chinese have been routed through Moscow before being shipped to the United States.

Merle Wolin has produced several features on Chinese alien smuggling for Fox Television. She interviewed an Immigration and Naturalization expert on Chinese smuggling: Jeanette Chu. Ms. Chu explained that Moscow has become an integral part of the scheme, because Russia is a country in great flux, with few controls, and it is a convenient transportation hub for flights to Europe.

### 50,000 WAITING IN MOSCOW TO DEPART FOR U.S.

Ms. Chu claims that as many as 50,000 Chinese illegals are now waiting in Moscow for transit to the United States. If this is true, this offers conclusive evidence on the complicity of the Yeltsin Administration of violation of U.S. immigration law. **You cannot hide 50,000 Chinese in Moscow!** The evidence against China and Russia gets worse.

Fox Television [H: Well already, however, you have to look carefully at this information: i.e., Fox Television. Come on, we know of the media FIX so how is it that unwanted to come forth information is coming forth as if it is valid? Measure everything you hear and see by

**what you KNOW—if you don't know anything—then GET INFORMED AND NO, I GUESS I DON'T KNOW ANYTHING I CAN RECOMMEND EXCEPT AS CONFIRMATION TO THAT WHICH WE OFFER YOU IN THE JOURNALS AND CONTACT.]** traveled to Moscow and conducted interviews with Chinese smugglers using a Russian interpreter. Also cooperating with the Fox Television Network was *Kommersant*, a Russian financial newspaper. The interviews for Fox gave rare insight into how the operation works.

Companies are set up in Moscow to create fake documents to get Chinese into the Soviet Union. With proper papers in hand, the Chinese immigrants travel overland from Fujian Province, on China's coast, to Beijing, where they pay \$200 for a one-way rail trip to Moscow.

They arrive at least twice a week at Moscow's main railway station, and are met by officials of the Yeltsin gov't. They are housed in hotels and are not officially registered with Russian authorities. Some live in high rise buildings located in poor parts of Moscow.

The Fox team said Russian guards patrol the hallways of these high rise apartment buildings to protect the Chinese from scrutiny. They obtain Russian passports in Moscow, and travel to Spain (!!!). There the team members meet the arrivals and trade the Russian passports for a fake passport manufactured in Thailand.

### TWO MONTHS OF TRAINING— PROVIDED BY RUSSIA

The Chinese stay in Moscow for two months to undergo special training. They learn simple English, as well as how to turn themselves in to the Immigration Service. They are told to plead the June 4, Tiananmen Square Movement. They are told to say, "We have been persecuted by the Chinese government."

END QUOTING

### THIS IS NOT THE HALF OF IT

KNOW that this is "nothing" compared to that which goes on. You are fully infiltrated with Cambodians and other groups from that area of Southeast Asia. They are FULLY TRAINED in every sort of demolition activities from dams to local transportation vehicles. There is a standing army just across your borders with Mexico and they are fully equipped with **SOVIET** weapons and vehicles.

This new "Trade Agreement" has a lot more to do with almost EVERYTHING ELSE than trade. You already have lost a MAJOR portion of your industry to EVERYWHERE ELSE. I can give you a very brief and somewhat humorous story about that for-

eign labor market right here.

The *Franklin Mint* just sent (unordered and by accident) to Dharma, a wonderfully detailed sculptured American Eagle. It is about 10 inches tall—and elegant. It is perched atop a simulated granite cliff. It holds golden arrows in one claw-foot and under the other is an exquisite "American" shield. On the wooden base is the artist's name and reference guarantees as this is not a dime-store figurine but, rather, an expensive collector's item. However, on the statue itself is no reference to the artist or AMERICA. There is a stamp on the underside which reads "Franklin Mint" and a sticky-on tiny label which reads: "Crafted in Malaysia". Does this make the "quality" of the sculpture less? No—the story it tells, however, should not be lost on you blind citizens. The only error in this instance was not JUST in shipping an item through error—but that the label was not removed and the item PREPARED for your deception.

**IF YOU PEOPLE DON'T WAKE UP SOON—IT IS OVER!**

Dharma, go do your tasks and if there is time we will write again or not as the day unfolds. We will be short of writings for the next edition of the paper if we don't work a bit overtime on the weekend. We may have to allow E.J. to take care of visitors while we work—don't distress over it. We have so much to run in the paper that we shall never catch up. Thank you.

Let us ALL give thanks unto God to be here for another Thanksgiving Day for in each day you are given—so too it comes that it may be THE DAY in which change can be brought in goodness. Salu.



# Hate Crime

## In Small Central Calif. Town

### Semites Persecuted For Convictions

11/26/93 Rick Martin

**Tehachapi, CA**—Doris and E.J. Ekker appear in the Mojave courtroom only to find out they're "not scheduled," and "by-the-way, a bench warrant was issued for you both last week." What's different about this day for them? Nothing, it's just one more nail in the legal coffin designed to bring the average citizen who dares to speak out to his knees. There's only one slight catch, the Ekkers aren't average. The Ekkers are, however, Semites.

Facts in the case? Which case? The Ekkers are legend in the Halls of the Kern County justice system—with the thickest files on record. They have come before almost every judge in the county at one time or another.

And just what have these elderly devout Semites, who daily speak of their belief in and service to God, done to invoke the wrath of, seemingly, the entire legal system? Speak out. Speak out exposing the corruption in our society, such as with the RTC (Resolution Trust Corporation), and others connected with big money. Who are the villains in this scenario? Who has brought the law down on the heads of these Godly Semites? Most recently it's the Kern County Prosecutor and District Attorney. Ones like former Kern County Municipal Judge Jason Brent, now an attorney in the town of Tehachapi, California, and formerly linked to the firm of Shea & Gould, with major campaign contributions to the former governor of California, Deukmejian.

Why would a former judge, who proclaims to support the Jewish cause, while not Jewish himself, take action against such devoutly spiritual people? Personal vendetta. The Ekkers spoke out, Brent lost his reelection and someone, by God, is going to pay and his sights have been fixed on the Ekkers for some time now. Still holding some political clout, there are those who jump when Brent says jump. Why else might Brent want the Ekkers stopped? Well, because of a major mistake he made in open court in Mojave one day. The then Judge Brent openly slandered and insulted the Ekkers, on the record, before many witnesses. The funny thing is, the court recording of the incident is *missing*.

Who else might want to persecute these fine people? George Green, former publisher of Doris Ekker's writing (under the pen name Dharma) and President of America West Pub-

lishers, Inc. Mr. Green was the creator and cofounder of the Phoenix Institute. One day, Mr. Green accepted delivery of \$350,000 worth of gold coins donated to the Institute. There's only one slight problem, he neglected to inform anyone else connected with the Institute about the gold. Instead, he decided to take it home, you know, for safety. When suddenly leaving the area, the gold warmed the back seat of the car, still unbeknownst to the Institute. Now, this type of embezzlement, grand theft, is obviously as blatant as you can get but when the Ekkers, on behalf of the Institute found out about the loss some months later and demanded legal accountability and prosecution by local authorities, the wheels of legal progress came to a grinding halt and the brick walls were firmly put in place. Why? Because the only orders on the agenda are: Get the Ekkers! Prosecute George Green for gold theft? No, arrest the Ekkers for criminal trespass and silence these people who perpetually speak out. The Kern County Prosecutor and District Attorney, not liking the egg on their faces for their impotence in pursuing the Green gold theft, change their focus to the Ekkers. If these people can be silenced, somehow we'll save face—say the prosecutors to themselves behind closed doors.

Befriended by many of the local Sheriffs, the Ekkers are constantly bumping against some of them as they serve them with various legal papers for one reason or another. Invariably the Sheriffs walk away shaking their heads, embarrassed by the persecution of these fine citizens.

While speaking at a recent public meeting attended by approximately 50 people, Doris and E.J. Ekker were arrested by, again shaking their heads, local Sheriffs. The reason for the arrest? Criminal trespass, allegedly walking on the neighbor's property. There's only one problem with that, the Ekkers have a legal easement on that property.

There is another matter. George Green also quickly evaded the payment of a \$150,000 note signed to the Institute for money he borrowed. Running with the gold and Doris's books in tow, Green sought the safe shelter of Nevada. These matters are now being aggressively pursued by the Ekkers and the Institute, but not without great expense both in terms of money and personal anguish. George Green then further complicates matters by spurring on Jason Brent which, then, brings further persecution to these small town citizens.

Then there is the matter of the local water board. E.J. Ekker, one time President of the

local Golden Hills Property Owners Association, initiated a recall petition of the local water board due to general incompetence of the board. The recall effort did not succeed but, like elephants, the board members did not forget and began a program of intimidation and legal harrassment—inspections daily by a wide variety of county inspectors and agencies, many of which no one has ever heard of. One example was the requiring of a heavy permitting fee for the construction of a bird house. And, an incredible array of annoyances costing the elderly Ekkers, who live on a monthly allotment of food stamps, money they didn't and don't have. And, further, over a year ago the water in Tehachapi was badly contaminated and a lot of people became very ill. The Ekkers, via the Constitutional Law Center asked for a class-action suit against the local water board. And still, they don't forget.

Well, who else might have it in for the Ekkers? A major California newspaper did an interview, a year ago or so, with this reporter concerning Doris Ekker's writing. My statements were taken out of context throughout and were twisted and misrepresented. Nevertheless, the story was published in the Sunday edition.

Luke Perry, an unknown in Las Vegas, tried aggressively for months to extract his mother's estate which had been placed into security within the Phoenix Institute. Angered by E.J. Ekker's unbending efforts on behalf of the Institute to protect her investment, Mr. Perry launched a smear campaign, itself a hate crime, which, when combined with the misstatements from the article which had just been published, hit the AP wires like greased lightning. Suddenly wild stories appeared all over the country through the AP, making wildly ridiculous claims, labeling the Ekkers a whole array of falsities, yet no-one checked the story with the Ekkers to verify. Suddenly the Ekkers become discredited nation-wide in a campaign of disinformation designed to shut-them up! Falsely accused with labels which were themselves a lie but which stick to the AP wires like some icon of truth. The public labeling was designed to discredit and bring ridicule and have those who would otherwise offer assistance turn aside without inquiry. Just one more incident in a very long chain. Retractions? No, none yet, just continued bombardment of one thing after another—and still they endure with their faith in God.

Who could defend these devout Semites from such wrongful, public and legal persecution? Perhaps the famous New York City attorney Allan Dershowitz, who has been known to champion Jewish causes—but upon further reflection Leona Helmsley is in jail having had the benefit of his legal assistance. No, perhaps not Dershowitz.

How could the Ekkers have created such a stir? Doris Ekker merely writes, with the assistance of distant correspondents, for a little newspaper out of Las Vegas, Nevada.

**Get the Ekkers** becomes some kind of

Satanic chant amidst the backrooms of these conspirators who make plans to stop the flow of Truth presented by Doris through what remains of a free press. Although this too is in jeopardy as nine of Doris's books are currently **banned in America**, held at this very moment by the Federal Court in Fresno, California.

After more than five years of legal battles, the RTC finally confiscated the Ekker home and sold it. In the original hearings held in the East Kern Municipal Court under Judge Brent, justice was obstructed as evidence was suppressed which would have proven a sale of the Ekker home by public auction never took place.

The massive legal bills are enough to break the backs of any citizen. The Ekkers are no exception.

Why was a warrant issued for the Ekker's arrest in this latest legal appearance? For not appearing at a hearing which no one, including their attorney, knew about. Even the Ekkers' attorney was barred from access to information concerning the signature which authorized the warrant. Somewhere in the United States *Constitution*, isn't it written that you will be allowed to face your accusers?

What is the Ekkers' crime? Well, they believe in God, with a passion. They believe in the *Constitution* of the United States. And they believe in speaking out. And it is for this that these ongoing hate crimes are being perpetrated against them.

How do I know of these things? How do I know the truth of these religious persecutions? Because I've seen it and heard it, first hand. And, you know what? This is just the tip of the iceberg.

**(CONTACT readers: Doris and E.J. Ekker, have had enough of this persecution from all sides. You readers have been very responsive to our suggestions of writing on behalf of Gunther Russbacher. I would like to request now that you write on behalf of Doris and E.J. The explanation accompanying your letters should include violation of their First Amendment rights under the California Constitution and the United States Constitution, including religious persecution and violation of free speech. Thank you for responding by calling for an investigation:)**

**Governor Pete Wilson  
Office of the Governor  
State Capitol Building  
Sacramento, CA 95814  
Office (916) 445-2841  
Fax (916) 445-4633**

**Mr. Daniel Lungren  
State Attorney General  
Sacramento, CA 94244  
Office (916) 445-9555  
Fax (916) 324-5205**

**U.S. Senator Diane Feinstein  
331 Senate Hart Office Building  
Constitution Avenue and 2nd St., SE  
Washington, D.C. 20510  
(202) 224-3841**

**U.S. Senator Barbara Boxer  
112 Senate Hart Office Building  
Constitution Avenue and 2nd St., SE  
Washington, D.C. 20510  
(202) 224-3553**

**Gerry L. Spence  
Spence, Moriarity & Schuster  
Attorneys at Law  
Jackson, WY 83001**

**Judge Robert Bork  
American Enterprise Institute  
1150 - 17th St. NW, #1200  
Washington, D.C. 20036**

\*\*\*

# Time For Charity To Begin At Home

11/26/93 #1 HATONN

## CHOICES AND DISAPPOINTMENTS

I had promised Dharma a day off from duties that she might finally enjoy a few uninterrupted hours with family. I am sorry, chela, it just doesn't work out, does it? Then, readers, come several more letters from patriots pleading for help—both financially and politically. I have to tell you right up front, readers, that the rope finally sees an "end"—and my scribe is dangling there at it. Why does E.J. not bear as large a burden? Because he comes to Dharma expecting her to have all the answers via me. It is HER NECK AND HER INCARCERATION AT STAKE but it seems she bears it ALONE most of the time. "They" are after E.J. as well; it just doesn't "show" as much. Dharma just cannot see a way to help EVERYONE who comes along, some with limits on what they will "share" but always with petition for resources these ones can simply no longer produce—the well is nearly dry and my people somehow feel that is their problem and failure. No, man will do what man will do and those who will act shall always be asked for MORE and MORE. To each incarcerated person suffering—he can only see himself. This is true of Renick, Russbacher, Webb, Michael R., etc., etc., etc. They see themselves and THEIRS. Well, if we are going to keep a scribe—the pressure has got to be released and we must first practice some of this "charity" at home.

## WHAT IS DHARMA WHINING ABOUT NOW?

Well, if you read the last writing when we told you that there was an arrest warrant out for the Ekkers, you will have a pretty good idea what happened here. The

Judge in hearing did recall that Bench Warrant—but HE WAS NOT THE ONE WHO FILED IT. [see page 26]

When Mr. Tips (attorney) tried to find out about it—ALL he could find out was that it had been recalled. HOWEVER—NOW PAY ATTENTION, READERS! HERE GOES YOU!!

We wrote long, long ago that the enforcement teams had almost open allowability to do ANYTHING they want to you. They do not have to tell you about such warrants, serve those warrants or even tell you who and how come you got such a thing done unto you. Remember, any "Ex-Judge" is still acting frequently as a "relief" justice or a Commissioner Magistrate, etc. It is important to keep this in mind for this reading.

Mr. Tips, when trying to find out "anything" called the court and the local sheriff's offices (both). He then called the County official headquarters in Bakersfield—NO ONE WOULD GIVE HIM A SHRED OF INFORMATION. HE THEN WAS TOLD HE HAD TO CALL THE "WARRANTS DIVISION". He did so and did actually find that a warrant had been recalled. The person speaking refused to give further information and stated that "that" information should not have been given. Mr. Tips stated that he was the attorney for these people and needed information. The party still refused. He asked when and WHO signed and ordered the warrant. Here you have it: THE INFORMATION WAS REFUSED. Obviously the scenario was structured so that the Ekkers would believe they had been removed from calendar (because they were) and would not appear in court. That would release the warrant so they could remain IN JAIL until Monday next.

The officer speaking with Mr. Tips said

that NO INFORMATION was to be given regarding the matter—AND ANY INFORMATION EVER GIVEN FORTH WOULD HAVE TO BE THROUGH “DISCOVERY” BY COURT ORDER.

Well, as the shysters always do, they tell on themselves. “They” had finally schemed a scheme which would “trap the Ekkers”. The mouths waggle and things slip out which I’m sure “some” are going to wish would not. The “word” around the grapevine circuit of the political thugs and enforcement officers is that good old Jason Brent “probably” has his name on the warrant order, or at the least, the judicial authority at the request of Brent.

Now, who is this Brent? Well, he is the problem from onset but has spread word from the Bakersfield racetrack buddies to the whole of the “elite” of the township—that he is going to “get the Ekkers”. He is, according to his tales, constantly in touch with George Green who “gives him the information”. George, on the other hand, tells “everybody” (his words) that “...even the Judge, Brent, knows all about those Ekkers and their criminal activities and that they are totally ‘anti-Semitic’ and must be squashed.”

What does this mean to YOU READERS? Well, no paper for one thing—but more importantly to you who just think this is a bunch of garbage anyway—I remind you: This very LAW allows unlawful SEARCH AND SEIZURE OF YOUR HOUSES WITHOUT WARNING, WARRANTS FOR YOUR ARREST WITHOUT REASON **EVER BEING GIVEN** AND YOUR PROPERTY CONFISCATED ON A WHIM. “THEY” DON’T JUST TAKE THINGS WHICH ARE QUESTIONABLE, FRIENDS, THEY DESTROY THE ENTIRE DWELLING AND ALL CONTENTS. And still you say, “BUT THEY CAN’T DO THAT!” **THEY CAN AND THEY DO—EVERY DAY—ALL OVER YOUR “FREE” NATION.**

But, wouldn’t it just be the writings which would suffer her absence? No, these people have kept everything going with the help of a handful of supporters and a bunch of devoted friends and workers. If we cannot keep my own scribe out of jail and find some measure of justice—I SHALL STOP EVERYTHING ELSE—FROM GAIANDRIANA TO BREAD—FOR MY PEOPLE CONTINUE TO BE EATEN ALIVE BY THESE BEASTS WHEREON YOU MUST SEARCH FOR THE “MARK”.

#### ANOTHER POINT TO BE CLEARED

I recently ran some up-front copy from a manuscript sent us by Richard Sauder, P.O. Box 81543, Albuquerque, NM 87198. This is extremely interesting information as well as being well done. However, we have written on underground bases and facilities in great depth right to pinpointing

bunches on maps and in descriptions.

Mr. Sauder thanks us for our mentioning his work in the paper but requests that no more “serialized” material be offered as such in that format. He gives full permission to give a review. I have no time to do reviews—especially regarding material we have so thoroughly covered already. However, if Mr. Sauder would like to give us a brief review of the work, we shall be most pleased to run it in the paper.

He thanks all of you readers for ordering his book and I remind you that the cost is **\$25.00** should you wish to acquire the volume. He has done a lot of research and each of you would, I’m sure, find it interesting if you desire more description of those facilities than we have offered prior to this.

I think it a bit superfluous to spend much time or assets in details about “their” facilities—except for one thing. “They” realize that the assault will be as damaging from particle rays which pass through almost all substance as will there be from radiation of typical nuclear warfare. You can read till doomsday about “Doomsday” equipment and schemes—and fry alive for your waiting.

I will tell all you readers, and authors, that when you ask ME to recommend material—then I would ask you to consider my own position. If I cannot tell the people in your words what the material is about—then I cannot recommend it. Further, if you are

unwilling to offer in trust and sharing unto God and Hosts, how be it ye ask for full protection as many writers do? What does God get in return, chelas? He gets to protect you while you protect your copyrights? So be it.

If I seem harsh it is because our people have had just about all the harassment they intend to take when all they offer is that which they “think” you are requesting—there is NOT a lot of fun here while they take all the load and others take none and demand more. If you want your information offered—then send it. If not, DON’T. There is always confusion regarding ones who come along thinking their input is original and the first. No, we wrote about these bases, for instance, over two years ago and NAMED THEM. The material is excellent confirmation and offers good detail. May God bless your work, son, because the intent is good but the perceptions are very narrow. If the bits are not allowed integration within the “whole”, it is purposeless for you are not allowed to know anything about millions of pieces of input. It is much with underground facilities and bases as it is with actual “alien UFO’s”. The argument, debates, pictures and thus and so can run ad nauseam—and make not one iota of DIFFERENCE. Can you see this? It is that which surrounds these things that have impact for they didn’t “just happen” yesterday, today or somewhere out there. Don’t miss the focus for the distractors.

# *Idiot-Maker*

## *ZOMBIE Boxes*

11/26/93 #1 HATONN

#### BRAINWASHING

I am appreciative to see that the staff has opted to rerun information on brainwashing and major programs structured by your government(s) to control you. But I wonder how many of you will only look to those “programs” and overlook the most dastardly thing going on in mind-alteration to hit your populations. You are having hundreds of thousands of hapless people coming forward and claiming “abuse” and “molestation” from ones as great as Archbishops to Grandparents. Are all of these REAL? NO! Almost all are NOT.

Here comes a good one for you readers to witness. *U.S. News and World Report* (an Elite Committee of 300 publication) has on its front cover for this week, Nov. 29, 1993 the following headlines: UNLOCKING HIDDEN MEMORIES; *Can “forgotten” child-*

*hood abuse come back to haunt you years later?*

Readers, as any salt-worthy hypnotist can tell you—IT IS EASIER TO PLACE “MEMORIES” IN A MIND WHICH DID NOT EXPERIENCE SUCH HAPPENINGS THAN TO GET TO THE TRUTH OF THE MATTER OF ACTUAL MEMORIES. This is simply ANOTHER of the manipulation devices to divide and conquer and rip your families asunder. Do these things happen? YES, but NOT nearly as often as offered to your senses. Further, most of the notorious events are used to cause you to think it is the normal activity within families—this coincides with the garbage you are shown on your idiot-maker zombie boxes.

For instance, I ask you who enjoy a good porno movie: Why do you enjoy it? Does it give you feelings of pleasure or what? Does watching such cause you to HAVE FEELINGS? What about? Then WHY, in the name of GOD, do you think things shown



on television to young minds DO NOT HAVE INFLUENCE OF A MAJOR MAGNITUDE ON CHILDREN? Every child crime can now be traced back to teaching or visualization on television or elsewhere where violence is applauded. As the twig is bent so grows the tree. When the parents are also victims of the criminal input—then what expect ye of the child? Remember—three generations and the society is warped according to PLAN.

### COLLAPSED ECONOMY

So you One Worlders have started with NAFTA, Gun Control, etc. How nice to be home and free for the Holidays with nothing to look forward to in the new year but abundant trade, jobs rushing back to you, nail those kids holding guns, etc. Well, I'll tell you, freedom seekers, those gangs who

hold the "illegal" guns are going to be brought within the enforcement teams to confiscate your weapons—door to door. I hope you have not forgotten as much. Now, we see that there is demand for ability of the non-cable networks to show more and more "adult" material during prime time—"because the cables are allowed to do so". And then there is MTV—but surely, you don't let your children witness MTV?? What about the British version of your rather mild, compared to, MTV? Where did "THEY" say the little children who killed the 2-year old in England GOT THE IDEA? You had better get those minds open for soon it will not be enough to open thine eyes.

### WELCOME TO THE NEW WORLD!

Well, let it be recognized that all is not

quite fairy-godmother and tooth fairies. The Japanese stock market has collapsed to an all-time LOW in the past two days. Nobody seems to pay attention but the interesting thing is that there is a decision to NOT ALLOW SHORING UP OR HOLDING IT IF IT FURTHER COLLAPSES! Just thought you might like to know that, today—who knows WHOSE market it may be tomorrow? I would guess, however, that you will be fed a lot more imitation "good news" about how wise you were in making be for you and how your government will take care of you—no matter what comes down that turnpike. Good luck, because you surely will need some. Remember the old saying: "Eat, drink and be merry for tomorrow we may die!" Funeral arrangements made??

Salu.

# Nevada Corporations

## *The Only Way To Own Real Estate*

There are many, many advantages today for holding real estate in a corporation. Corporations allow owners of real estate privacy and asset protection. This can make all the difference when that lawsuit comes up or when the IRS decides to make you their next victim for whatever reason (usually they don't need one). What you will find with most large land holders, is that they will never hold property in their own name. If they do, they have not been in the game for very long.

Liability risk should be on the minds of everyone today. It has become common today for the court to say that a motorist involved in an accident, who has no fault in that accident, can be partially responsible. If an injury occurs on someone's property the injured party will usually sue the owner of the property. If the owner of that property has all assets in the same name, all of those assets could potentially be lost in the suit. Lawsuits need to be a concern of everyone today. Real estate held in a corporation can spread out your risk to the point where judgments against you, as an individual, cannot be easily attached to a corporation. If a suit comes up against your corporation, all that the suing party can go after are those assets held in the corporation's name. This can be some valuable insulation!

A corporation also offers great privacy and can provide you the cover for owning real estate and remaining hidden. With the protection that Nevada allows to corporation owners, it can be very hard to determine the ownership of a corporation. Let's use this story as an example: Three partners were the owners of an apartment complex and the partners were in constant

disagreement. One of the partners with the financial ability made an offer to the other partners to buy them out. The other partners were being given a very good price for their share, but would not sell because they did not want to sell their shares to the other partner; ego differences, I believe. So the other partner, being crafty, created a corporation and hired a man to represent it. This unknown corporation then came in and made an offer to all of these partners. The partner/owner of the corporation put on a good show and said that he didn't want to sell out but would if the other partners decided that it was a good deal. This allowed the one partner to buy the complex for about the same price without having the other partners know that they just sold to him. This same strategy can work for you in your day to day life. Isn't it true that people who appear to have a lot, will attract attention and trouble? This is an unfortunate situation but it is true. Keeping a low profile can make your life much more peaceful.

Real estate held in a corporation keeps the focus off of you and on this unknown corporation. Normally, no one will know who the owner of the corporation is. Just always remember the saying "I just work here", or in this case, "I just represent Big Corporation In The Sky, Inc.", and play dumb. It's fun and taking this approach works. You will disappear and this new name will show up everywhere you used to.

Many states now have statutes where real estate that is sold is automatically reappraised (Calif. Prop. 13). Well, if a

corporation is the owner of the real estate, and you sell your property by selling your shares of stock in that corporation, the deed on the property is never changed. This sale of personal property, not real estate, would never be recorded and therefore, no reappraisal! Now if every Californian who has seen his real estate value grow and grow could offer a buyer a corporation for sale, that would be a very nice incentive to pay a higher price. This strategy has many implications with the tax system also.

One thing that is wonderful about Nevada Corporations is that they can own real estate in any state in the country without having to register with that state. As long as that corporation is not buying and selling properties frequently in a particular state they are free to hold as much real estate as they want.

For these and many other reasons, holding real estate in a corporation can be very beneficial. By protecting what you own, you can save a tremendous amount in the long run. Plan today for the unexpected tomorrow.

**For information about how Nevada Corporations can benefit your situation call Corporate Advisors Corporation at 702-896-7002 and ask for Cort Christie or write to him at P.O. Box 27740 Las Vegas, NV 89126.**

FOR GENERAL BACKGROUND ABOUT THE VALUE OF NEVADA CORPORATIONS AND THE TRUTH BEHIND OUR MODERN ECONOMIC MALAISE, SEE THE PHOENIX JOURNALS: SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER (#4) AND PRIVACY IN A FISH BOWL (#10). (See back page for ordering information).

# Psycho-Politics

1/30/91 #1 HATONN

*Editor's note: The following information is reprinted from the PHOENIX JOURNAL BURNT OFFERINGS AND BLOODSTAINED SANDS, PSYCHOPOLITICS AND THE SACRIFICE OF THE PHOENIX (J23) beginning on page 7.*

**H: Let me give you some thoughtful information presented by one I greatly honor:**

QUOTE:

Americans, who have been watching the degeneration of our society, the increase in violence, drugs, pornography, and the national debt, often write us for advice about what to do "once the nation falls" into socialism, insolvency and surrender. Some use the forbidden "C" word, by asking what they should do "when the communists take over." My friends, when the Thought-theology (psychopolitics) of what we understand is communism finally takes over in America, **it will NOT be called by that name. The Hammer and Sickle will probably never adorn any flag. (Communism will be called "democracy" and accepted by most Americans with dancing in the streets!)**

Does this sound preposterous? Think about it. How would you know "when communism, sold as democracy," is the ultimate law of the land? If those who are now employing "more powerful levers and more subtle webs" succeed in their plans, most of those living in this country may not notice much of a difference from what they think of as the American Way these days!

Karl Marx, the Jewish hippy who invented what is known today as "Scientific socialism", was not himself a communist and never claimed to be one. Mr. Marx, it is now known, collaborated with some wealthy totalitarian socialists, and they let him put his name on their joint effort, and it was titled, THE COMMUNIST MANIFESTO. It was a scheme of powerful levers and subtle webs. There is so little difference between socialism and communism that 70 years after the COMMUNIST MANIFESTO was published, Lenin, the socialist founder of modern communism, called himself a communist but named Russia and other conquered territories the Union of **Socialist** Republics. Regardless of what

communism is called, it would be identified by at least ten basic planks as set forth in the MANIFESTO. These political planks need to be listed here, not only as a review but as a template by which to gauge the American government and policies today. (Hatonn: I have given you all of these but perhaps you will see and hear more clearly if they are again laid forth from Earth-man.)

## 1) ABOLITION OF PROPERTY IN LAND AND APPLICATION OF ALL RENTS TO PUBLIC USE.

Did you know that the Federal Government of Washington, D.C. now owns over 40% of the land mass of the United States? That is more land than the entire country east of the Mississippi River. It does so in direct violation of the United States Constitution. The Federal Government now owns more than 10% of all industrial properties, and owns railroads, barge lines, etc. As the government buys more and more land, this property is taken off the tax rolls, and this increases the taxes all of us must pay on the land we suppose that we own. Most Americans think that they own their land. They think that a certain parcel upon which they live actually belongs to them. Have your lawyer explain to you why your deeds have been drawn as they have or why you and your wife are called "tenants in common" and other strange language and phrases. Here is the rule of law: If you must pay the state or county a "property tax", and the state or county can sell your property to someone else if you fail to pay the tax, you are not the actual and lawful owner of that land or property! Marx called the use tax on land, rent. Today it is called "property tax" and while universally accepted by most Americans, the property tax is 100% Marxist (communist) in nature. How then will you know when "communism takes over?"

The land that is still informally held in private hands, is now subject to state and municipal controls called "land use" and you can only do certain things on land that you suppose you own. If you actually owned it, instead of being merely a "tenant with a vested interest in it", no city, state or federal controls could be imposed upon it. Yet, you accept zoning restrictions as normal and allow the city to impose "rent controls". You sit tight when the Federal

Government tells you, via an unconstitutional statute, that you must rent "your property" to anyone who comes to your door, regardless of race, color, national origin and sexual preference. From where did they get the lawful jurisdiction to tell you what you can do on "your property"? If indeed it is your property, there is no such authority except that which you voluntarily submit to. However, since you are merely a tenant paying property use tax rent on the land, they have every right to tell you how you will use that property and how far from the property line you must build any house, etc. Can you imagine Patrick Henry putting up with such nonsense? Of course not! But then, Patrick Henry was a Freeman, not a communist. He did not hold communist ideas about the use of land, as most Americans today do. How about you? Are you a communist when it comes to land use? As to the use of land, every Senator and every Congressman is a communist today. Nothing much will change "when communism takes over", except that you will know that you are a mere tenant and not a land owner as you had supposed for years. Some of you tenants will be pushed off the state's land so that another tenant can use your nice home and farm and if you illegally resist, you may be legally shot.

When the communist agent, Woodie Guthrie, wrote the now famous song, "This Land is My Land; this Land is Your Land..." he was writing with the communist understanding about land and land ownership. Yet patriotic groups, ignorant of communist objectives, often sing that song with the same attitude and reverence as they do with America, the Beautiful. Good grief!

## 2) A HEAVY PROGRESSIVE OR GRADUATED INCOME TAX.

This is probably the best known of the Marxist-Communist political concepts in use today in America. If there is any communist statute or regulation that has been imposed unlawfully on most Americans, and one which affects their very lives and fortunes the most, the communist income tax has to be it. If there was any statute that employed more "powerful levers" or "subtle webs", you would be hard pressed to find it. As with the progressive tax on property, it is a communist idea of "from each according to his ability and to

each according to his need" that finds exact expression in the federal and state graduated income tax laws. Yet 90% of all Americans accept that system of federal revenue taxation as if it were both Scriptural and American. It is neither. It comes from the Babylonian Talmud, and is the main cornerstone of communist Thought-theology, Marxism-Leninism is not only a political thought, but is also the religion of the communist-socialist. I was sitting at a restaurant meal with two Baptist ministers and their wives recently. These men had come to see me regarding several theological opinions that I hold and set forth in STAR WARS 4. During the discussion, the subject of the Marxist federal income tax came up, and I stated that I had not filed a return in over 20 years. One of the minister's wives blurted right out, "I think I should turn you in!" Here was a woman claiming to be a Christian who was perfectly at ease turning in another Christian to the federal authorities over the matter of a communist taxing system! What did the two ministers say concerning the outburst from this wife? Nothing. Now, how could they understand the deeper meanings of STAR WARS 4 when they were functional communists in Thought-theology (Psychopolitics)? Here is a plank of the COMMUNIST MANIFESTO so ingrained in their sub-conscious minds that they were silent when this woman suggested that I be turned over to the authorities! It is a well-known hallmark of communism when you see people turning in their neighbors to the authorities. It is now beginning on a large scale in America with such carefully prepared TV shows as UNSOLVED MYSTERIES, where the TV uses brutal murders, drug and child abuse crimes to get the public accustomed to thinking about turning people in so as to solve these crimes. You will become a "state hero" and even paid \$1,000 for your help. Next, you will be paid for turning in people who own firearms or teach the citizenry about unlawful government activities. Will you really recognize the point "when communism takes over?"

### 3) ABOLITION OF ALL RIGHT TO INHERITANCE.

In spite of the federal Estate Tax of 1916, your Marxist government has yet to accomplish this objective. They have imposed a heavy inheritance tax, illegally confiscating a large part of that property a man leaves to his children. After a couple of generations, the property is gone. How many people do you know who still live on their grandfather's farm or ranch? Naturally, the lower classes, who have chosen not to save enough to purchase property, have no inheritances to leave. The super-rich have been provided the use of tax-exempt foundations so that their wealth is

passed on to their posterity. It is the great middle-class that the Marxist objectives are directed toward, and which succeed very well in America. Where does the federal government get the authority and jurisdiction to tax the property of the deceased?

### 4) CONFISCATION OF THE PROPERTY OF EMIGRANTS AND REBELS.

Emigrants are people who *leave* a country, and that does not apply to Americans. However, look at what is done to Americans your government calls "rebels." All your government needs to do is allege that a person is a "tax resister" or a drug pusher and his property and real estate can be confiscated without due process. Some of you saw the story on INSIDE EDITION where a citizen's property was taken by the Federal authorities without due process merely because she had rented the house to people later determined to have been using the house for drug traffic. All your government needs to do is allege that property, real estate, cars, boats, etc., are owned by those involved in drugs, and this property can be taken and sold under Public Law 99-570 set in place in 1986. You have read the horror stories. Some minimum wage seaman can sneak drugs aboard a million dollar ship, *unknown to the owners or the captain*, and the ship is confiscated by the government without due process of law! HOW WILL YOU KNOW WHEN COMMUNISM TAKES OVER?

### 5) CENTRALIZATION OF CREDIT IN THE HANDS OF THE STATE, BY MEANS OF A NATIONAL BANK WITH STATE CAPITAL AND AN EXCLUSIVE MONOPOLY.

It was through the Federal Reserve Act of 1913 that the private banking cartel known as the FEDERAL RESERVE BANK came into being. It is through this scheme, with the government controlling the banks and credit for the benefit of the secret shareholders, that the effect of this objective of the communists came into being in the United States. The super rich bankers, while they liked the controls envisioned by Karl Marx, decided that all the usury and profits should go into *THEIR* pockets instead of the federal coffers. It is this small bank of International Bankers who decide how much interest you are going to pay on your home mortgage and they have the monopoly power to force other banks to charge the same rates. Individual credit can be given or withheld at the whim of these bankers. The private FEDERAL RESERVE BANKING SYSTEM is neither "federal" nor does it have any "reserves" as commonly thought. The local Federal Reserve Bank is not listed under agencies of

the Federal Government in your phone book, but listed in the white pages as any other private business.

The FEDERAL RESERVE NOTES, which you carry in your pocket, though printed by the federal government for those private banker's use, and identified as "legal tender", are in fact privately circulated bank notes. As "notes" they do not certify that the U.S. Treasury has gold or silver to "back them" but state on their face that the U.S. Government is in debt to that amount. You are not paying your bills with certificates of wealth, but with evidences of federal debt. You are passing the U.S. debt to the bankers around among yourselves as if it was lawful money. The *private* Federal Reserve makes huge profits for its member banks, *and yet it pays no federal or state income taxes*, and they have never been audited by any government agency. A couple of years ago, Senator Metcalf of Washington State launched a campaign against the FEDERAL RESERVE and had it put on the ballot to restore the right to create money to the Congress as specified in the Constitution. The people in Washington State were so ignorant or communist-minded that they actually voted it down! HOW WILL YOU KNOW...?

In 1933, when so many banks lost their shirts and had to repay their depositors or close their doors, the FEDERAL RESERVE ACT was changed to incorporate the Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation (FDIC) (*Hatonn: Note "Corporation" which designates private.*) Here is how that works, and we can see it with the current Savings and Loan scandals. In good times, the bankers make huge profits. However, in bad times, the American taxpayers are called upon to bail out the bankers, letting them retain their personal assets. How will you know when "communism takes over"? Most people are so accustomed to the yoke of communism, thrust upon them in the name of "democracy" and "social security", that they believe that these things must be the form of government our Forefathers gave us. They think it is normal to have total taxes in amounts to 50% of income. Where is their Great Republic based upon the Common Law and the Constitution? For all practical purposes, it no longer exists.

### 6) CENTRALIZATION OF THE MEANS OF COMMUNICATION AND TRANSPORTATION IN THE HANDS OF THE STATE.

All radio and television networks are licensed and permitted to operate only at the good pleasure of the federal government through the Federal Communications Commission. Because their programming is under strict federal guidelines, anti-communist programs are rarely

aired. How many of you can recall one TV program, in the past 30 years, which set forth the communist objectives for the conquest of America and the world? Instead, all programming is designed to promote socialist thinking, and our country is never referred to as a republic but **ALWAYS AS A DEMOCRACY**. All news is designed to promote the communists and their leading individuals as reasonable people, and anti-communist nations, such as South Africa, are always cast in an unfavorable light. Communist objectives for America, such as degeneration of moral values, interracial marriage, promiscuous sex, and homosexual life styles, are treated in both the news and the "situation comedies" as totally normal and health behavior, and are given to us and our children on a daily basis.

All transportation by air is under either the Federal Aviation Agency or the Civil Aeronautics Administration, and the government controls how these private businesses operate and the fares and rates that they can charge. The federal government controls every form of interstate commerce, and sets the rates that these private businesses can charge and even how long a truck driver can drive his own truck in a given day.

**7) EXTENSION OF FACTORIES AND INSTRUMENTS OF PRODUCTION OWNED BY THE STATE; THE BRINGING INTO CULTIVATION OF WASTE LANDS, THE IMPROVEMENT OF THE SOIL ACCORDING TO A COMMON PLAN.**

The federal government now owns and operates more than 25,000 corporate units in direct competition with private enterprise. Most of these corporations are operated at staggering losses, even though they pay no property taxes and no interest on invested capital. All of these, along with their losses, are being operated without the slightest shred of Constitutional authority. Furthermore, according to figures taken from the Federal Budget, the aggregate losses of these federally owned businesses and property, including the lost state and local taxes thereon, exceed the total amount collected each year on the personal income taxes! According to the LIBERTY AMENDMENT COMMITTEE, from whom these statistics were taken, the sale of these unlawfully owned businesses would retire about one third of the national debt, and make the personal individual income taxes a thing of the past. This author is 100% in favor of bringing wastelands into cultivation and improving the soil. However, this must be done on a private enterprise basis, and not as the result of federal bureaucratic intervention. However, in accordance to the Marxist orientation of

our government, swarms of New Officers (to use the language of the Declaration of Independence) have been descending upon our farmers. There is the Bureau of Land Management, Bureau of Reclamation, Bureau of Mines, Environmental Protection Agency, and many others. I do not need to comment on the crisis now being faced by America's independent farmers. It is not the result of incompetent farmers but because of federal meddling in both their agricultural and financial affairs.

**8) EQUAL LIABILITY OF ALL TO LABOR, ESTABLISHMENT OF INDUSTRIAL ARMIES, ESPECIALLY IN AGRICULTURE.**

In the first sentence, the emphasis should be on the word, *liability*. This is to be a "worker's paradise" and therefore all have an equality liability, a pecuniary obligation, to labor. Every citizen, according to Marx, is required to labor, and every person is to be assigned a job. There is to be no non-laboring middle class working as salesmen and shopkeepers. In spite of massive government boondoggles in agriculture, the American farmer has found a way to produce food that feeds not only our country, but those countries as the USSR and China which still suppose that the Marxist way for agriculture may someday work. Once the farmers finally fail in large numbers, not because of agricultural flaws so much as corporate debt, the Marxist agriculture armies, gathered from those "huddled masses yearning to be free", that now clog up the welfare rolls, will be sent forth to plant, till and harvest in the vain hope that they can feed the people.

**9) COMBINATION OF AGRICULTURE WITH MANUFACTURING; GRADUAL ABOLITION OF THE DISTINCTION BETWEEN TOWN AND COUNTRY BY A MORE EQUITABLE DISTRIBUTION OF THE POPULATION OVER THE COUNTRY.**

The destruction of the cities has been going on since the Roosevelt Depression. Socialist confiscatory property and business taxes on producers, and welfare handouts to non-producers, have driven commerce and industry out of the cities and provides the excuse for federal control of land use, environmental impact studies, and regional planning. Federal regional planning done between states and over state lines, is the way this Marxist plank is being carried out today.

**10) FREE EDUCATION OF ALL CHILDREN IN PUBLIC SCHOOLS, ABOLITION OF CHILDREN'S FACTORY LABOR IN ITS PRESENT FORM. COMBINATION OF EDU-**

**CATION WITH INDUSTRIAL PRODUCTION.**

When Karl Marx wrote "free" he meant **compulsory** education of the children under the control of the State. Because of the contract with the State known as the "Marriage License", your children are legally Wards of the State. They must have "shots" and a Social Security number "required to protect the State's wards". State run and tax financed government schools began soon after the publishing of the COMMUNIST MANIFESTO, with the key leader at that time being Horace Mann. Next came socialized or often called "progressive" education under the guidance of John Dewey. How many of you remember having to read about the wonders of socialism in books by Lincoln Stephens in high school? The most socialist class in any high school is not history or social science but English, where the teacher can direct the children to read certain books and make reports on them. English is the only required class for all students, and it is there that the communists have directed their most attention. Under Biblical law, early American instruction, where students were studying Greek and Latin by 9 years of age, has always been the responsibility of the parents and their church assembly. Children were taught the moral values of the parents and of their church. Today, it is the State that determines what the standards will be for the children's education. Federal Aid to Education determines how the States will set up the basic teachings and philosophy and this is exactly what Marx had in mind. This form of education teaches the child to look to the State for help, and the State becomes the child's "god". Christian instruction, in contrast, teaches the child to look to God, and that if he needs a hand he finds one at the end of his arm. As you look at our youth educated in government schools, observe their appearance and their attitudes, and remember that crime and drug use is increasing 7X as fast as the population, you will see the evil genius of Karl Marx in full bloom. As you re-read this section, notice that I have drawn a clear distinction between "instruction" and "education". It is humanistic, New Age, and Eastern philosophy that man is intrinsically good. Hence the use of the word "education" by the modern socialist, which means from the Latin, "draw the good out". In contrast, the Bible teaches that all men are sinners, and that they are basically of a sinful, wicked nature. Thus, there is no way to "draw good out" of them. Christian philosophy, based upon the truth of the Bible, teaches that children are to be **instructed**, that is to have the good of God's Laws put into them so that they can be pleasing in God's sight. Today, those church groups

that teach that God's Laws are still in full force and effect, always refer to their schools as Christian Instruction. Those churches who have gone the way of humanism, teaching that God's Laws, Statutes and Judgments were abandoned at The Cross, rightly call their schools "Christian Education". The term "Christian Education" is an oxymoron, an absurd contradiction in meaning to those of us with even a smattering of classical study.

As to the second part of Marx's 10th Plank, children under 16 are not permitted to work for wages. All private apprenticeships have been abolished for children seeking to learn a trade before the age of 16. Roosevelt's socialist friends had the Fair Labor Standards Act passed in 1937 where apprenticeships are now under control of the State.

I have taken six pages to teach you what communism really is from the works of their founders, Karl Marx. Now, fellow American, **how many of the Marxist Ten Planks have you accepted as normal, necessary, and indeed the American Way?**

*(Hatonn: Please pay close attention to that which I will now quote from the same document but bearing more attention. After that I shall again ask Dharma to outline the Executive Orders which are now signed and in place in your government.)*

J. Edgar Hoover, in his classic book on the communist threat to America, MASTERS OF DECEIT, wrote that his greatest fear was that Americans would become "state of mind communists" while adamantly denying any interest or adherence to communism. My friends, that is exactly what has happened. Most Americans go along with every single plank of the Communist Manifesto and even suppose that it is the American Way!

**Now, my friends, the more powerful levers and more subtle webs have been set in place.**

Several months ago I wrote about the Marxist income tax and the reasons why I was opposed to it. I further stated in public print that I had not filed any returns for 20 years nor paid any tax in all that time. These ON TARGET Northpoint Team Reports are widely photocopied and circulated with my permission and encouragement. However, they go from friend to friend and then to the Christian ignorant among the silent majority, and ultimately to the socialist enemy. You cannot believe the letters we get from professing Christians! I have read their letter admonishing me to read Romans 13, supposing that I had not managed to read that far into the New Testament. They call my attention to Christ's words to "render unto Caesar..." and think that whatever is demanded by government under a pretext of law must be dutifully turned over to socialist schemes,

heathen peoples around the world and social dropouts around the country as part of our Christian witness, testimony, and responsibility.

According to these Christians, educated into the communist Thought-theology psychopolitics of the government schools, apparently the American Colonists should have paid the tax on tea demanded of King George instead of "damaging their Christian testimony in an act of violence" by dumping it all into Boston harbor. The tax was, after all, "the Law" and imposed lawfully by those in authority. Worse than that, when the King wanted to confiscate "assault rifles" being stored in Concord, "Christian patriots should have turned them over to the Red Coats instead of killing people at Concord Bridge".

Those early Americans are identified as Patriots, but those of us who object to the very same things today are thought of as unAmerican at best and unChristian at worst. Do you see the problem we have today? Christians are now "state of mind Communists" as feared and predicted years and years ago. How do I reason with a "state of mind" communist, who supposes that his political, moral and economic understanding comes right out of the Bible?

The Federal Income Tax Statutes, and the Supreme Court decisions supporting them, clearly state that wages and salaries are not "income". Yet Christian communists in America, in what profess to be patriotic assemblies, have been conned into waiving that statutory provision and to "voluntarily" agreeing to pay the first part of their increase not to God's Law but to Caesar, in direct violation of God's Law set forth in Scripture. And they wonder why God stopped blessing America right after the Marxist Income Tax Statutes went into effect! Looking deeper still, we find that even the Marxist Income Tax Statutes made Constitutional by the 16th Amendment, applies only to those non-white citizens **by privilege of the 14th Amendment**. It also includes corporate officers, folks who live in Washington, D.C. and other Federal enclaves, military people and those who work in government jobs. But, people who exchange their time for wages, salaries, commissions, etc., are not required to file returns or pay federal taxes. Oh, your minister never told you these things? And your dad never knew them? Why are you giving the first portion of the wonderful blessings God gives you through increase of your land and labor of your hands and mind, to promote communism, totalitarian socialism and other wicked things at home and abroad? Shame on you! Repent of your ways.

I will tell you why you pay without a whimper! It is because you are scared to death of the wicked agents of the Internal Revenue and their well-publicized cruel

activities and brutal enforcement procedures. Most of you lack the guts for such basic Christian service to your country, if the truth was really known. Some of my best friends and most generous supporters have confessed this fear to me privately and I have wept for their souls. You must understand, Scripture teaches that the fearful, right along with the unbelievers, murderers, whoremongers, sorcerers, idolaters and liars shall have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone. Read Revelation 21:8 about those listed among the non-overcomers! Those who are afraid, are just as wicked in God's Eyes, as some of the most terrible of anti-Christ people! Take your STRONG'S CONCORDANCE and do a word study on all the variations of the word fear and it will open your eyes of understanding. Oh, how I pray that some of my wonderful Team Members and other financial supporters will turn from their fearful ways and not be included among that wretched lot at the end of time.

Did you know that if you file income tax returns, you place your legal status under Admiralty Law, and waive your Common Law rights under the first Ten Amendments to the Constitution? The fearful, under an ironic twist to God's Law, find themselves unprotected by the 1st Amendment and cannot lawfully claim the right to religious freedom or the right of free speech, etc. They cannot claim the right to keep and bear arms as set forth in the 2nd Amendment. Since so few Americans remain who have these rights, the laws on the gradual confiscation of any "semi-automatic weapon" are now being enacted, beginning with the so-called assault rifles, and hand guns that have a n ammunition magazine or "clip". Are you surprised? These laws have been on the books for 20 years awaiting this day and hour! I know that some do not believe me on this, but see for yourself. Go to your local library and ask the librarian to show you where the UNITED STATES CODE books are shelved. There are 25 of these in the set, reddish-brown in color. They are printed by the United States Government. Select Volume 9 and turn to page 554. Read public law 87-297 signed into law by John F. Kennedy in 1961. Every President since then has worked to gradually enact its provisions, knowing that most Americans would not approve. Read along through that public law to page 559, and you will see that it calls for our Armed Forces to be eliminated from NATIONAL CONTROL, which in turn wipes out our sovereignty as a nation. In the third state we shall see a "zero military" and before stage one closes, all citizen-owned guns will be banned. This issue of national disarmament is now being discussed with world leaders, and the ban on certain defensive weapons here at home is

not new at all, but part of a treasonous scheme to render America as a nation, and our citizens as individuals, helpless against the Socialist-Communist conquest of the world.

Here is another problem: Are you sitting under a minister who is a state of mind communist, one of the fearful who still files income tax returns? Sure, he may be a nice guy. Sure, he may seem to be a kindly, loving man. But he is one of the fearful, classified by Godly John and Jesus Christ as being among the whoremongers and liars? Are you sending God's tithe and your offerings to any "religious group" that is claiming "tax exemption" and thus under the jurisdiction of our communist democracy of the District of Columbia? If you read our materials long enough, you will see a thread of theme about the ministers and preaching in America that is causing most of our problems. I remember back in the Old Testament, God's nation of Israel had some major problems under King Jeroboam. You might need to see how God dealt with His People in those days, as sort of a forecast of what is soon to pass in America. (I Kings 12, etc.) The bottom line then was that Jeroboam "made priests of the lowest of the people" (v.31). Christ, through St. John in Revelation 21:8, says that the lowest of people are the "fearful". You cannot be Godly and fearful at the same time, and the Bible world study suggested previously should have established that fact firmly in your mind. Therefore, all fearful are also ungodly, if you can follow that logic. The very first Psalm, a fantastic collection of distilled wisdom, begins with this most important truth: "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly—fearful..." How many of my wonderful friends and readers are still taking counsel of the fearful, men whom the Bible calls priests of the lowest of people, who it so often also appears, are state of mind communists?

END OF QUOTING—and so be it.

***Now, Dharma, allow us to again present the executive orders which have now been brought into play—obviating even the need of Congressional agreement in order to become law against you-the-people.***

***Before we do so, however, I am going to ask you a few questions and let us see if you REALLY see and understand that which I give you and that which IS!***

1. What is the name of the new Soviet Foreign Minister?
2. What is the first plank in the COMMUNIST MANIFESTO?
3. Who's picture is on the \$20 Federal Bank "note"?
4. What is an SS12? Who developed it?

Where is it now?

5. What did you have for breakfast on Saturday last?
6. If you attend church, give me the doctrines according to denomination! Where did your minister get his "education" and did he get a "Christian Education" or "Christian Instructions"?
7. What do you REALLY know about this "Christian Community" within your own town? Funny thing about the one in Tehachapi, California—they offer to drive these Satanic speakers from out of the city—or worse; death!

**WHAT DO YOU REALLY KNOW ABOUT ANYTHING?** Tell me the top 10 stats from Sunday's Superbowl! Welcome Home America! God have mercy on your children in the Middle East!

U.S. EXECUTIVE ORDERS NOW IN EFFECT (CHECK THEM ONE BY ONE AGAINST THE COMMUNIST MANIFESTO)

1. EXECUTIVE ORDER 10995 takes over all communications media.
2. EXECUTIVE ORDER 10997 takes over all electric power, petroleum, gas, fuel and minerals.
3. EXECUTIVE ORDER 10998 takes over all food resources and farms.
4. EXECUTIVE ORDER 10999 takes over all means of transportation, controls highways and seaports.
5. EXECUTIVE ORDER 11000 drafts all citizens into work forces under the governmental supervision.
6. EXECUTIVE ORDER 11001 takes over all health, welfare and educational functions.
7. EXECUTIVE ORDER 11002 empowers the Postmaster General to register all citizens nationwide.
8. EXECUTIVE ORDER 11003 takes over all airports and aircraft.
9. EXECUTIVE ORDER 11004 takes over housing and finance authorities and housing designated as "unsafe". Establishes new locations for populations, relocates communities, builds new housing with public funds.
10. EXECUTIVE ORDER 11005 takes over all railroads, inland waterways, and public storage facilities.
11. EXECUTIVE ORDER 11051 designates responsibilities of the Office of Emergency Planning giving authorization to put the above orders into effect in times of increased international tension or economic or financial crisis.

**Then comes the big one: Under EXECUTIVE ORDER 11490 all of the above orders are immediately activated.**  
John F. Kennedy, at Columbia University in 1963, said it perfectly: "The high

**office of the President has been used to foment a plot to destroy America's freedom and before I leave office, I must inform the citizens of their plight.**" Ten days later, John F. Kennedy was assassinated! THINK ABOUT IT, AMERICA!!

Let us leave this segment, please. It is beyond time that I and/or my brothers who come forth as Hosts in preparation of the wondrous return of God, do any proving what-so-ever; I do, however, suggest that you ones of Earth start a little "change and proof" routine pretty quickly. You had best look at that which abounds about you and perhaps your own perspective may not be so absolute against God's scribes. Salu!

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.  
United Federation Fleet  
Inter-Galactic Federation Command  
**WHO MIGHT YOU BE???**

**1/4/91 #1 HATONN**

CONTINUING PSYCHOPOLITICS:

**RUSSIAN TEXTBOOK ON MIND-CONTROL (PSYCHOPOLITICS)**

There is a small booklet making its feeble way into the trash heaps and stolen by the communists to maintain secrecy. It is all but impossible to come upon the document but, interestingly enough, Oberli and Dharma have had a copy of the document since 1985—having received it from Gil Boyne—who also has a publishing company (which shall remain unnamed in this particular writing).

There is another copy now on its way into the desktop entropy of my scribe from one of the most daring authors of your day—Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr. I prefer to utilize the material immediately for every day's delay is now costly indeed. If you cannot see the facts of your conflicts then you have no notion as to where and how to rebut. I would hope that we now have enough readers to listen up.

What you are about to read is simply a English language paraphrase of a Red Communist "**textbook**" used both in Russia and extensively in America to train Communist agents in the art of deceiving non-communists with words and false precepts. I would say that it most certainly has worked very well indeed.

This spells out methods which secret communists use to "alter the loyalties" of citizens and then use those citizens, **especially those in government positions**, to take control of the nation. It describes these ingenious and effective methods of "mind-con-

trol", called "psychiatry" and "psychology", which are promoted as forms of "mental healing". Needless to say, the "Red Bears to the North" do not want Godly Americans to know these are false sciences by which they gain control of the minds of the people.

You are going to find that it is even worse than presented unto you for as we go along I shall be speaking of Robotoids of DNA/RNA/Genetic duplication. To shock you a bit, what I am about to present to you was first brought forth by a very disenchanting communist and the man was "taken out" and the books "taken-up". This was in 1950 and the man was dead by the early 70's. Attempts have been made, since, to give warning to the American people for the thrust is directed, firstly, at the Americans—but you have denied it and turned away from the truth as you would from any and all truth that would require appropriate actions. You have watched as your country has been consumed by the Elite and your Constitution granting "freedom" is totally rewritten and destroyed.

You have heard of the "art" of mind-control—I believe you call it "mental-adjustment" or "brain-washing", etc. You perceive it to only take place, however, with soldiers in the midst of war and especially as they are imprisoned by their enemies. Not so—nothing can compare to the slow intentional usurpation of the minds of the citizenry of the world. Whole nations have been

captured by these so-called Communists who are not even truly "communist" by definition. They care not what you call them—all the better if you DO NOT CALL THEM COMMUNISTS. The point is that you can subvert the minds of entire masses of people and basically put them to sleep while programming the mind.

The objective is to gain control of the media and thereby directly control the visions and thought patterns, desires and morals of the entire populace. I would say that that has occurred and—funny thing about that approach—it has been accomplished THROUGH THE UTILIZATION OF THE ZIONISTS! You see, it is all the better if you can cause your enemy to destroy himself while you take control. Well, America and World, you have not listened to the decades of warnings and here you are today—at Armageddon and denying that, also.

The same method of mind-control used on you-the-Americans and Europeans is THE IDENTICAL PROCESS USED BY THOSE RED CHINESE TO CAPTURE THAT NATION OF 400 MILLION PEOPLE. Just as with any other confrontation which must have confrontation if it is to be reversed—the TRUTH MUST BE LAID FORTH. You must come into truth of how it is done. **If you understand the technique of "brainwashing" you cannot be "brainwashed" unless changes by surgical or chemical means have**

**altered the actual brain. Even in those cases the truth can reverse the thought processes. "Knowledge of brain-washing gives vaccination against it."** The word of truth is your weapon and books are your tools—or, any other way you can get the information into self. Psychiatry and psychology, in this instance of tampering with your minds, are the two weapons we will speak of herein.

Basically, I do not wish to limit this concept to a communistic approach—it ACTUALLY is simply the Elite approach to world control and domination—but you will find in every instance—it is what you label "**ANTI-CHRIST**" or "**atheistic**" maneuvers easily thrust upon "allowing" and "forgiving" indoctrinated "Christians". Since, however, the document in point delineates "communism" then I shall not make issue—for you must learn to recognize intent in generalization and not pick at nits. It is your very survival at stake and you must come to recognize your enemy for they indeed camouflage themselves most effectively—usually behind the facade of being "Christ-like", "democratic" and "under God". The mark of the beast himself. I suggest you readers get this information spread about as rapidly as you can because only TRUTH shall give you freedom and only that allowance will bring your beloved families and friends home.

The Master Teacher told his followers, "The servant is not greater than his

## His Mysterious Ways

*I have always loved the snow. I'm 85 and legally blind, but I can see light and some shapes—and I still get excited by fluffy flakes. That's why I ventured out late one snowy afternoon last winter.*

*I shuffled down my long driveway to my favorite Douglas fir. I went from tree to tree, shaking snow from the boughs. Soon I noticed that I was surrounded by vague unfamiliar shapes. I'd gone too far into the woods! I turned and started walking back toward my driveway. But which way had I come? Everything was so white. And cold. The snow fell harder. Wiping tears from my eyes, I rushed forward in a panic. "God," I cried, "please help me."*

*Abruptly I stopped in my tracks.*

*I stood perfectly still as a feeling of relief broke through my fear. Then I turned completely around and struck out in a new direction. Finally I came to a fence. It was my boundary line! I followed that fence, just hung to it, until I reached my gate. "Thank you, God," I said.*

*The next morning, Dan, the young man who shovels snow for me, came rushing in, alarmed by the footsteps he had seen on the snow-covered property. "Don't worry," I quickly explained, "they're mine."*

*"Mrs. Leavy," Dan said, "I followed those footsteps. They lead up to the edge of the riverbank, right to where the drop-off is steepest. If you've taken even one more step forward..."*

*But that was where I had stopped and called out—to the one who always leads in the right direction.*

From *Guideposts Magazine*  
For subscriptions-

39 Seminary Hill Road  
Carmel, NY 10512-9902

*Thelma Leavy, Marion, Michigan*

lord. If they have persecuted me, which they did, **they will also persecute you,** They have, and they are. He also said, "In the world ye believers in God shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world." (By truth and knowledge of immortality and by recognition of MINE ENEMIES!)

**IMPORTANT—SO LISTEN UP,  
BELOVED LAMBS**

The age is drawing to a close. The "Red Bear to the North"—"Gog and Magog", is spewing forth its last desperate attempt to destroy the concept of Godliness—**through pronouncing themselves "Christian", "changed", etc., etc. And they work hand in hand with the leaders of the nations in turmoil and takeover—just as in America. The smiles, dear ones, are not of friendship—they are the smiles of completion and victory.**

I can only ask that—as you read along—you look around you at America today and at the world today and SEE what is before you. First I will print a speech made by one, Laventia Beria, the Jewish head of the Soviet Secret Police, as he confidently predicted the Communists would eventually "have dominion over the minds and bodies of every important person" in America and then would bring about the "**quiet conquest.** This speech was made in 1936. May God have mercy upon you and your lands.

You who project your Bible in effort to thwart this Truth and discount and destroy these writers of Truth—pay close attention to this:

*"The wicked plotteth against the just and gnasheth upon him with his words through his teeth."*

*"Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ shall suffer persecution from the wicked."*

*"Through covetousness (desire for gain) shall they, the wicked, with feigned and deceitful words make merchandise of you and sell or betray you of God for money."*

*"For man deceivers, non-Godly, are entered into the world, who confess not that Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver of believers and an Antichrist."*

**So be it, you who continue to deny and cast stones upon our people—for we are come as the Hosts with God to be in the reclaiming of His Kingdom and bear witness of TRUTH!**

I suggest that you pay close attention to this material as it is outlaid. **KEEP IN MIND THAT IT WAS PRE-**

**SENTED WELL OVER HALF A CENTURY AGO—AND I BELIEVE MY POINT WILL BE MADE!**

**ADDRESS BY LAVENTIA BERIA**

This was presented in lecture to hand-picked AMERICAN STUDENTS who were sent to Moscow for indoctrination.

QUOTE: (Dharma, to conserve space, do not indent quotes.)

American students at the Lenin University, I welcome your attendance at these classes on Psychopolitics.

Psychopolitics is an important if less known division of Geo-politics. It is less known because it must necessarily deal with highly educated personnel, the very top strata of "mental healing".

By psychopolitics our chief goals are effectively carried forward. To produce a maximum of chaos in the culture of the enemy is our first most important step. Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depression and scientific turmoil. At last a weary populace can seek peace only in our offered Communist State, at last only Communism can resolve the problems of the masses.

A psychopolitician must work hard to produce the maximum chaos in the fields of "mental healing". He must recruit and use all the agencies and facilities of "mental healing". He must labor to increase the personnel and facilities of "mental healing" until at last the entire field of mental science is entirely dominated by Communist principles and desires.

To achieve these goals the psychopolitician must crush every "home-grown" variety of mental healing in America. Actual teachings of James, Eddy and Pentecostal Bible faith healers amongst your misguided people must be swept aside. They must be discredited, defamed, arrested, stamped upon even by their own government until there is no credit in them and only Communist-oriented "healing" remains. You must work until every teacher of psychology unknowingly or knowingly teaches only Communist doctrine under the guise of "psychology." You must labor until every doctor and psychiatrist is either a psychopolitician or an unwitting assistant to our aims.

You must labor until we have dominion over the minds and bodies of every important person in your nation. You must achieve such disrepute for the state of insanity and such authority over its pronouncement that not one statesman so labeled could again be given credence by his people. You must work until suicide arising from mental imbalance is common and calls forth no general investigation or remark.

With the institutions for the insane you

have in your country prisons which can hold a million persons and can hold them without civil-rights or any hope of freedom. And upon these people can be practiced shock and surgery so that never again will they draw a sane breath. You must make these treatments common and accepted. And you must sweep aside any treatment or any group of persons seeking to treat by effective means.

You must dominate as respected men the fields of psychiatry and psychology. You must dominate the hospitals and universities. You must carry forward the myth that only a European doctor is competent in the field of insanity and thus excuse amongst you the high incidence of foreign birth and training. If and when we seize Vienna you shall have then a common ground of meeting and can come and take your instructions as worshippers of Freud along with other psychiatrists.

Psychopolitics is a solemn charge. With it you can erase our enemies as insects. You can cripple the efficiency of leaders by striking insanity into their families through the use of drugs. You can wipe them away with testimony as to their insanity. By our technologies you can even bring about insanity itself when they seem too resistive.

You can change their loyalties by psychopolitics. Given a short time with a psychopolitician you can alter forever the loyalty of a soldier in our hands or a statesman or a leader in his own country, or you can destroy his mind.

However, you labor under certain dangers. It may happen that remedies for our "treatments" may be discovered. It may occur that public hue and cry may arise against "mental healing". It may thus occur that all mental healing might be placed in the hands of ministers and be taken out of the hands of our psychologists and psychiatrists. But the Capitalistic thirst for control, Capitalistic inhumanity and a general public terror of insanity can be brought to guard against these things. But should they occur, should independent researchers actually discover means to undo psychopolitical procedures, you must not rest, you must not eat or sleep, you must not stint one tiniest bit of available money to campaign against it, discredit it, strike it down and render it void. For by an effective means all our actions and researches could be undone. Our thrust must be utilized in conjunction with those of the mandates put forth **by the Zionist men-of-wisdom.**

In a Capitalistic state you are aided on all sides by the corruption of the philosophy of man and the times. You will discover that everything will aid you in your campaign to seize, control and use all "mental healing" to spread our doctrine and rid us of our enemies within their own



borders—send out your sons and daughters to fill the rolls of physicians and lawyers, business leaders and put them into the top positions of the governments so that control will be total but without early recognition by the citizens.

**Use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country, use its medical societies and its laws to further our ends. Do not stint in your labor in this direction. And when you have succeeded you will discover that you can now effect your own legislation at will and you can, by careful organization of healing societies, by constant campaign about the terrors of society, by pretense as to your effectiveness, make your Capitalist himself, by his own appropriations, finance a large portion of the quiet Communist conquest of the nation.**

**By psychopolitics create chaos. Leave a nation virtually leaderless or mentally impaired. Kill our enemies, replace them with our programmed stand-ins and bring to Earth, through this method—through Communism, the greatest peace Man has ever known.**

Thank you.

END QUOTE

Note: Again I remind you that, in the Aesopian language of Communism, "Peace" means all cessation of hostility against Communism.

Dharma, allow us a break now but I ask that you only take a very short respite for I want this out "last week" unto our beloved awakening brothers.

**1/4/91 #2 HATONN**

### **PSYCHOPOLITICS: HISTORY AND DEFINITION**

Gen. 2:7—"The Lord God formed man of the dust (elements) of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and man became a living soul." Keep this in mind as we move along here for one of the major thrusts of Psychopolitics is to cause you to believe you are but animals and cause you to act as same.

QUOTE:

Although punishment for its own sake may not be entirely without recompense, it is, nevertheless, true that **the end and goal of all punishment is the indoctrination of the person being punished with an idea, whether that idea be one of restraint or obedience.**

In that **any ruler has, from time beyond memory, needed the obedience of his subjects in order to accomplish his**

**ends, he has thus resorted to punishment. This is true of every tribe and state in the history of Man. Today, Russian culture has evolved more certain and definite methods of aligning and securing the loyalties of persons and populaces, and of enforcing obedience upon them. This modern outgrowth of old practice is called Psychopolitics.**

The stupidity and narrowness of nations not blessed with Russian reasoning has caused them to rely upon practices which are, today, too ancient and outmoded for the rapid and heroic pace of our time. And in view of the tremendous advance of Russian Culture in the field of mental technologies, begun with the glorious work of Pavlov and carried forward so ably by later Russians, it would be strange that an art and science would not evolve totally devoted to the aligning of loyalties and extracting the obedience of individuals and multitudes.

Thus we see that the psychopolitical procedures are a natural outgrowth of practices as old as man, practices which are current in every group of men throughout the world. Thus, **in psychopolitical procedures there is no ethical problem, since it is obvious and evident that Man is always coerced against his will to the greater good of the State, whether by economic gains or indoctrination into the wishes and desires of the State.**

***(Hatonn: and here it comes!)* Basically, Man is an animal. He is an animal which has been given a civilized veneer. Man is a collective animal, grouped together for his own protection before the threat of the environment. Those who so group and control him must then have in their possession specialized techniques to direct the vagaries and energies of the animal Man toward greater efficiency in the accomplishment of the goals of the State.**

Psychopolitics, in one form or another, have long been used in Russia, but the subject is all but unknown outside the borders of our nation, save only where we have carefully transplanted our information and where it is used for the greater good of the nation.

The definition of Psychopolitics follows:

**Psychopolitics is the art and science of asserting and maintaining dominion over the thoughts and loyalties of individuals., officers, bureaus, and masses, and the effecting of the conquest of enemy nations through "mental healing".**

The subject of Psychopolitics breaks down into several categories, each a natural and logical proceeding from the last. Its first subject is the constitution and anatomy of Man, himself, as a political organism. The next is an examination of Man as an

economic organism, as this might be controlled by his desires. The next is classification of State goals for the individual and masses. The next is an examination of loyalties. The next is the general subject of obedience. The next is the anatomy of the stimulus-response mechanisms of Man. The next is the subjects of shock and endurance. The next is categories of experience. The next is the catalyzing and aligning of experience. The next is the use of drugs. The next is the use of implantation. The next is the general application of Psychopolitics within Russia. The next is the organization and use of counter-Psychopolitics. The next is the use of Psychopolitics in the conquest of foreign nations. The next is psychopolitical organizations outside Russia, their composition and activity. The next is the creation of slave philosophy in an hostile nation. The next is countering anti-psychopolitical activities abroad, and the final one, the destiny of psychopolitical rule in a scientific age. To this might be added many subcategories, such as the nullification of modern weapons by psychopolitical activity.

The strength and power of Psychopolitics cannot be overestimated, particularly when used in a nation decayed by pseudo-intellectualism, where exploitation of the masses combines readily with psychopolitical actions, and particularly where the greed of Capitalistic or Monarchical regimes has already brought about an overwhelming incidence of neurosis which can be employed as the groundwork for psychopolitical action and a psychopolitical corps.

It is part of your mission, student, to prevent psychopolitical activity to the detriment of the Russian State, just as it is your mission to carry forward in our nation and outside it, if you are so assigned, the missions and goals of Psychopolitics. No agent of Russia could be even remotely effective without a thorough grounding in Psychopolitics and so you carry forward with you a Russian trust to use well what you are learning here.

***(Hatonn: One of the most astute students of this method of world control migrated to your country right out of the KGB—Henry Kissinger! This same man is responsible for the base foundation-planning for all of your foreign involvements throughout the globe!)***

### **THE CONSTITUTION OF MAN AS A POLITICAL ORGANISM**

Man is already a colonial aggregation of cells, and to consider him an individual would be an error. Colonies of cells have gathered together as one organ or another of the body, and then these organs have, themselves, gathered together to form the whole. Thus we see that man, himself, is already a political organism, even if we do

not consider a mass of men.

Like the "individual" man, the State is a collection of aggregations. The political entities within the State must, all of them, co-operate for the greater good of the State lest the State itself fall asunder and die, for with the disaffection of any single distrust we discover an example set for other districts, and we discover, at length, the entire State falling. This is the danger of revolution.

Look at Earth. We see here one entire organism. The organism of Earth is an individual organism. Earth has as its organs the various races and nations of men. Where one of these is permitted to remain disaffected, Earth itself is threatened with death. The threatened rebellion of one country, no matter how small, against the total organism of Earth, would find Earth sick, and the cultural state of man to suffer in consequence. **Thus, the putrescent illness of Capitalist States, spreading their pus and bacteria into the healthy countries of the world would not do otherwise than bring about the death of Earth, unless these ill organisms are brought into loyalty and obedience and made to function for the greater good of the world-wide State.**

As the average individual is incapable, in an unformed and uncultured state, as witness the barbarians of the jungle, so must he be trained into a co-ordination of his organic functions by exercise, education, and work toward specific goals. We particularly and specifically note that the individual must be directed from without to accomplish his exercise, education, and work. He must be made to realize this, for only then can he be made to function efficiently in the role assigned to him.

**The tenets of rugged individualism, personal determinism, self-will, imagination, and personal creativeness are alike in the masses antipathetic to the good of the Greater State. These willful and unaligned forces are no more than illnesses which will bring about disaffection, disunity, and at length the collapse of the group to which the individual is attached.**

The constitution of Man lends itself easily and thoroughly to certain and positive regulation from without of all of its function, including those of thinkingness, obedience, and loyalty, and these things must be controlled if a greater State is to ensue.

While it may seem desirable to the surgeon to amputate one or another limb or organ in order to save the remainder, it must be pointed out that this expediency is not entirely possible of accomplishment where one considers entire nations. A body deprived of organs can be observed to be lessened in its effectiveness. The world deprived of the workers now enslaved by

the insane and nonsensical idiocies of the Capitalists and Monarches of Earth, would, if removed, create a certain disability in the world-wide State. Just as we see the victor forced to rehabilitate the population of a conquered country at the end of war, thus any effort to depopulate a disaffected portion of the world might have some consequence. However, let us consider the inroad of virus and bacteria hostile to the organism, and we see that unless we can conquer the germ, the organ or organism which it is attacking will, itself, suffer.

In any State we have certain individuals who operate in the role of the virus and germ, and these, attacking the population or any group within the population, produce, by their self-willed greed, a sickness in the organ, which then generally spreads to the whole.

The constitution of Man as an individual body, or the constitution of a State or a portion of the State as a political organism are analogous. **It is the mission of Psychopolitics first to align the obedience and goals of the group, and then maintain their alignment by the eradication of the effectiveness of the persons and personalities which might swerve the group toward disaffection. In our own nation, where things are better managed and where reason reigns above all else, it is not difficult to eradicate the self-willed bacteria which might attack one of our political entities.** But in the field of conquest, in nations less enlightened, where the Russian State does not yet have power, it is not as feasible to remove the entire self-willed individual. **Psychopolitics makes it possible to remove that part of his personality which, in itself, is making havoc with the person's own constitution as well as the group with which the person is connected.**

If the animal man were permitted to continue undisturbed by counter-revolutionary propaganda, if he were left to work under the well-planned management of the State, we would discover little sickness amongst Man, and we would discover no sickness in the State. But where the individual is troubled by conflicting propaganda, where he is made the effect of revolutionary activities, where he is permitted to think thoughts critical of the State itself, where he is permitted to question of those in whose natural charge he falls, we would discover his constitution to suffer. So certain is this principle that when one finds a sick individual, could one search deeply enough, he would discover a mis-aligned loyalty and an interrupted obedience to the person's group unit.

*(Hatonn: If you readers aren't yet in a state of shock—I am grossly disappointed. And remember, this has been taught, re-taught and practiced in your country as well*

*as in Russia for well over a century when the Protocols of the Zionist Men of Wisdom was set as guidelines—and that, brothers, is almost from the beginning of your civilization. If you can't see that in every category, the enemy has been totally successful thus far.)*

There are those who foolishly have embarked upon some spiritual Alice-in-Wonderland voyage into what they call the "subconscious" or the "unconscious" mind, and who, under the guise of "psychotherapy" would seek to make well the disaffection of body organs, but it is to be noted that their results are singularly lacking in success. There is no strength in such an approach. When hypnotism was first invented in Russia it was observed that all that was necessary was to command the unresisting individual to be well in order, many times, to accomplish that fact. The limitation of hypnotism was that many subjects were not susceptible to its uses, and thus hypnotism has had to be improved upon in order to increase the suggestibility of individuals who would not otherwise be reached. Thus, any nation has had the experience of growing well again, as a whole organism, when placing sufficient force in play against a disaffected group. Just as in hypnotism any organ can be commanded into greater loyalty and obedience, so can any political group be commanded in loyalty and obedience should sufficient force be employed. However, force often brings about destruction and it is occasionally not feasible to use broad mass force to accomplish the ends in view. Thus, it is necessary to align the individual against his desire not to conform.

Just as it is a recognized truth that Man must conform to his environment, so it is a recognized truth, and will become more so as the years proceed, that even the body of Man can be commanded into health.

The constitution of Man renders itself peculiarly adapted to re-alignment of loyalties. Where these loyalties are indigestible to the constitution of the individual itself, such as loyalties to the 'petit bourgeoisie,' the Capitalist, to anti-Russian ideas, we find the individual body peculiarly susceptible to sickness, and thus we can clearly understand the epidemics, illnesses, mass-neuroses, tumults and confusions of the United States and other capitalist countries. Here we find the worker improperly and incorrectly loyal, and thus we find the worker ill. To save him and establish him correctly and properly upon his goal toward a greater State, it is an overpowering necessity to make it possible for him to grant his loyalties in a correct direction. In that his loyalties are served and his obedience cravenly demanded by persons antipathetic to his general good, and in that these persons are

few, even in a Capitalist nation, the goal and direction of Psychopolitics is clearly understood. To benefit the worker in such a plight, it is necessary to eradicate, by general propaganda, by other means, and by his own co-operation, and self-willedness of perverted leaders. It is necessary, as well, to indoctrinate the educated strata into the tenets and principles of co-operation with the environment, and thus to insure to the worker less-warped leadership, less craven doctrine, and more co-operation with the ideas and ideals of the Communist State.

The technologies of Psychopolitics are directed to this end.

### MAN AS AN ECONOMIC ORGANISM

*(Hatonn: Please note that it is and has always been perfectly alright for the Communist leaders to live in luxurious villas, with hordes of servants and the most sumptuous food. It is only bad for the proletariat. This has become a matter-of-fact existence in your "free" country also—you set up your "rulers" in the finest limousines and homes and choose them from the already wealthy elite. Please note that only ones from the Trilateralists ever get Peace Prizes, etc. Funny thing—Mr. Gorbachev was "best dressed man of the year", in addition. Does this strike any of you as possibly "strange" in a time of total economic chaos in Russia—do you have even the slightest idea how and where this man lives? I thought not!)*

Man is subject to certain desires and needs which are as natural to his beingness as they are to that of any other animal. Man, however, has the peculiarity of exaggerating some of these beyond the bounds of reason. This is obvious through the growth of leisure classes, pseudo-intellectual groups, the 'petit bourgeoisie,' Capitalism, and other ills.

It has been said, with truth, that one tenth of a man's life is concerned with politics and nine-tenths with economics. Without food, the individual dies. Without clothing, he freezes. Without houses and weapons, he is prey to the starving wolves. The acquisition of sufficient items to answer these necessities of food, clothing, and shelter, in reason, is the natural right of a member of an enlightened State. An excess of such items brings about unrest and disquiet. The presence of luxury items and materials, and the artificial creation and whetting of appetites, as in Capitalist advertising, are certain to accentuate the less-desirable characteristics of Man.

The individual is an economic organism, in that he requires a certain amount of food, a certain amount of water, and must hold within himself a certain amount of heat in order to live. When he has more food than he can eat, more clothing than he

needs to protect him, he then enters upon a certain idleness which dulls his wits and awareness, and makes him prey to difficulties which, in a less toxic state, he would have foreseen and avoided. Thus, we have a glut being a menace to the individual.

It is no less different in a group. Where the group acquires too much, its awareness of its own fellows and of the environment is accordingly reduced, and the effectiveness the group in general is lost.

The maintaining of balance between gluttony and need is the province of Economics proper, and is the fit subject and concern of the Communist State.

**Desire and want are a state of mind. Individuals can be educated into desiring and wanting more than they can ever possibly obtain, and such individuals are unhappy.** Most of the self-willed characteristics of the Capitalists come entirely from greed. He exploits the worker far beyond any necessity on his own part, as a Capitalist, to need.

In a nation where economic balances are not controlled, the appetite of the individual is unduly whetted by enchanting and fanciful persuasions to desire, and a type of insanity ensues, where each individual is persuaded to possess more than he can use, and to possess it even at the expense of his fellows.

There is, in economic balances, the other side. Too great and too long privation can bring about unhealthy desires, which, in themselves, accumulate if left action, more than the individual can use. Poverty, itself, as carefully cultivated in Capitalist States, can bring about an imbalance of acquisition. Just as a vacuum will pull into it masses, in a country where enforced privation upon the masses is permitted, and where desire is artificially whetted, need turns to greed, and one easily discovers in such states exploitation of the many for the benefit of the few.

If one, by the technologies of Psychopolitics, were to dull this excessive greed in the few who possess it, the worker would be freed to seek a more natural balance.

Here we have two extremes. Either one of them are an insanity. If we wish to create an insanity we need only glut or deprive an individual at long length beyond the ability to withstand and we have a mental imbalance. A simple example of this is the alternation of too low with too high pressures in a chamber, an excellent psychopolitical procedure. The rapidly varied pressure brings about a chaos wherein the individual will cannot act and where other wills then, perforce, assume control.

Essentially, in an entire country, one must remove the greedy by whatever means and must then create and continue a semi-

privation in the masses in order to command and utterly control the nation.

A continuous hope for prosperity must be indoctrinated in to the masses with many dreams and visions of glut of commodity and this hope must be counterplayed against the actuality of privation and the continuous threat of loss of all economic factors in case of disloyalty to the State in order to suppress the individual wills of the masses.

*(Hatonn: Go back and read that please and see if it doesn't fit with today's terror tactics and factual, fall of the economy, job losses, property losses, etc.)*

**In a nation under conquest such as America, our slow and stealthy approach need take advantage only of the cycles of booms and depressions inherent in Capitalistic nations in order to assert of more and more strong control over individual wills.** A boom is as advantageous as a depression for our ends for during prosperity our propaganda lines must only continue to point up the wealth the period is delivering to the **selected few** to divorce their control of the state. **During a depression one must only point out that it ensued as a result of the avarice of a few and the general political incompetence of the national leaders.**

The handling of economic propaganda is not properly the sphere of psychopolitics but the psychopolitician must understand economic measures and Communist goals connected with them.

**The masses must at last come to believe that only excessive taxation of the rich can relieve them of the "burdensome leisure class" and can thus be brought to accept such a thing as income tax, a Marxist principle smoothly slid into Capitalistic framework in 1909 in the United States. This even though the basic law of the United States forbade it and even though Communism at that time had been active only a few years in America.** Such success as the Income Tax law, had it been followed thoroughly, could have brought the United States and not Russia into the world scene as the first Communist nation. But the virility and good sense of the Russian peoples won. **It may not be that the United States will become entirely Communist until past the middle of the century but when it does it will be because of our superior understanding of economics and of psychopolitics.**

**The Communist agent skilled in economics has as his task the suborning of tax agencies and their personnel to create the maximum disturbance and chaos and the passing of laws adapted to our purposes and to him we must leave this task. (Hatonn: I believe I need make no further comment regarding this. Even the Russians knew your Income Tax**

**law was illegal and Constitutionally unlawful. They further knew that you would pull your own noose upon you with a welfare state which would run out of both tax money and welfare funds—and collapse is all that remains to occur.** The psychopolitical operator plays a distinctly different role in this drama.

The rich, the skilled in finance, the well-informed in government are particular and individual targets for the psychopolitician. His is the role of taking off the board those individuals who would halt or corrupt Communist economic programs. Thus every rich man, every statesman, every person well informed and capable in government must have brought to his side as a trusted confidant a psychopolitical operator.

The families of these persons are often deranged from idleness and glut and this fact must be played upon, even created. The normal health and wildness of a rich man's son must be twisted and perverted and explained into neurosis and then, assisted by a timely administration of drugs or violence, turned into criminality or insanity. This brings at once some one in "mental healing" into confidential contact with the family and from this point on the very most must then be made of that contact.

**Communism could best succeed if at the side of every rich or influential man there could be placed a psycho-political operator, and undoubted authority in the field of "mental healing", who could then by his advice or through the medium of a wife or daughter by his guided opinions direct the optimum policy to embroil or upset the economic policies of the country and when the time comes to do away forever with the rich or influential man, to administer the proper drug or treatment to bring about his complete demise in an institution as a patient or dead as a suicide.**

Planted beside a country's powerful persons the psychopolitical operator can also guide other policies to the betterment of our battle.

**The Capitalist does not know the definition of war. He thinks of war as attack with force performed by soldiers and machines. He does not know that a more effective if somewhat longer war can be fought with bread or, in our case, with drugs and the wisdom of our art. The Capitalist has never won a war in truth. The psychopolitician is having little trouble winning this one.**

Hatonn to clear, please.

Gyeorgos C. Hatonn, Cmdr. UFF-IGFC

**1/4/91 #3 HATONN**

This document is a continuation of the

transcription of a document (textbook) utilized in Russia for Mind-Control—specifically directed at the United States of America. This is done through a scientific method of brain-washing called PSYCHOPOLITICS.

If you believe the entire world has gone "mad", you are very close to correct for that, indeed, is the goal of Communism. The methods have been incredibly effective and you stand at the brink of annihilation as a free people, under ANTI-CHRIST, with liberty and justice for none. The plan is synchronous with the Global Plan 2000 for total take-over of the planet.

QUOTE:

**STATE GOALS FOR THE INDIVIDUAL AND MASSES**

Just as we would discover an individual to be ill, whose organs, each one, had a different goal from the rest, so we discover the individuals and the State to be ill where goals are not rigorously codified and enforced.

There are those who, in less enlightened times, gave Man to believe that goals should be personally sought and held, and that, indeed, Man's entire impulse toward higher things stemmed from Freedom. We must remember that the same peoples who embraced this philosophy also continued in Man the myth of spiritual existence. (Hatonn: This was their first attack against immortality and God/Christ teachings.)

All goals proceed from duress. Life is a continuous escape. Without force and threat there can be no striving. Without pain there can be no desire to escape from pain. Without the threat of punishment there can be no gain. Without duress and command there can be no alignment of bodily functions. Without rigorous and forthright control, there can be no accomplished goals for the State.

Goals of the State should be formulated by the State for the obedience and concurrence of the individuals within that State. A State without goals so formulated is a sick State. A State without the power and forthright wish to enforce its goals is a sick State.

When an order is issued by the Communist State, and is not obeyed, a sickness will be discovered to ensue. Where obedience fails, the masses suffer.

State goals depend upon loyalty and obedience for their accomplishment. When one discovers a State goal to be interpreted, one discovers inevitably that there has been an interposition of self-willedness, of greed, of idleness, or of rugged individualism and self-centered initiative. The interruption of a State goal will be discovered as having been interrupted by a person whose disloyalty and disobedience is the

direct result of his own mis-alignment with life.

It is not always necessary to remove the individual. It is possible to remove his self-willed tendencies to the improvement of the goals and gains of the whole. The technologies of Psychopolitics are graduated upon the scale which starts somewhat above the removal of the individual himself, upward toward the removal only of those tendencies which bring about his lack of co-operation.

It is not enough for the State to have goals. These goals, once put forward, depend for their completion upon the loyalty and obedience of the workers. These, engaged for the most part, in hard labors, have little time for idle speculation, which is good. But, above them, unfortunately, there must be foremen of one or another position, any one of whom might have sufficient idleness and lack of physical occupation to cause some disaffecting independency in his conduct and behavior.

Psychopolitics remedies this tendency toward disaffection when it exceeds the common persuasions of the immediate superiors of the person in question.

**EXAMINATION OF LOYALTIES**

If loyalty is so important in the economic and social structure, it is necessary to examine it further as itself.

In the field of Psychopolitics, loyalty means simply 'alignment'. It means, more fully, alignment with the goals of the Communist State. Disloyalty means entirely mis-alignment, and more broadly, mis-alignment with the goals of the Communist State.

When we consider that goals of the Communist State are to the best possible benefit of the masses, we can see that disloyalty, as a term, can embrace Democratic alignment. Loyalty to persons not communistically indoctrinated would be quite plainly a mis-alignment.

The cure of disloyalty is entirely contained in the principles of alignment. All that it is necessary to do, where disloyalty is encountered, is to align the purposes of the individual toward the goals of Communism, and it will be discovered that a great many circumstances hitherto distasteful in his existence will cease to exist.

The technologies of Psychopolitics adequately demonstrate the workability of this.

While it is not borne out that electric shock has any therapeutic value, so far as making the individual more sane, it is adequately brought out that its punishment value will create in the patient a greater co-operative attitude. Brain surgery has no statistical data to recommend it beyond its removal of the individual personality from amongst the paths of

organs which were not permitted to cooperate. These two Russian developments have never pretended to alter the state of sanity. They are only effective and workable in introducing an adequate punishment mechanism to the personality to make it cease and desist from its courses and egotistical direction of the anatomy itself. It is the violence of the electric shock and the surgery which is useful in subduing the recalcitrant personality, which is all that stands in the road of the masses or the State. It is occasionally to be discovered that the removal of the preventing personality by shock and surgery then permits the regrowth and re-establishment of organs which have been rebelled against by that personality. In that a well-regulated state is composed of organisms, not personalities, the use of electric shock and brain surgery in Psychopolitics is clearly demonstrated.

The changing of loyalty consists, in its primary step, of the eradication of existing loyalties. This can be done in one of two ways. First, by demonstrating that previously existing loyalties have brought about perilous physical circumstances, such as imprisonment, lack of recognition, duress, or privation, and second, by eradicating the personality itself.

The first is accomplished by a steady and continuous indoctrination of the individual in the belief that his previous loyalties have been granted to an unworthy source. One of the primary instances in this is creating circumstances which apparently derive from the target of his loyalties, so as to rebuff the individual. As part of this there is the creation of a state of mind in the individual, by actually placing him under duress, and then furnishing him with false evidence to demonstrate that the target of his previous loyalties is, itself, the cause of his duress. Another portion of this same method consists of defaming or degrading the individual whose loyalties or government, to such a degree that this target, at length, actually does hold the individual in disrepute, and so does rebuff him and serve to convince him that his loyalties have been misplaced. These are the milder methods, but have proven extremely effective. The greatest drawback in their practice is that they require time and concentration, the manufacture of false evidence, and a psychopolitical operator's time.

In moments of expediency, of which there are many, the personality itself can be rearranged by shock, surgery, duress, privation, and in particular, that best of psychopolitical techniques, implantation, with the technologies of neo-hypnotism. Such duress must have in its first part a defamation of the loyalties, and in its second, the implantation of new loyalties. A good and experienced psychopolitical op-

erator, working under the most favorable circumstances, can, by the use of psychopolitical technologies, alter the loyalties of an individual so deftly that his own companions will not suspect that they have changed. This, however, requires considerably more finesse than is usually necessary to the situation. Mass neo-hypnotism can accomplish more or less the same results when guided by an experienced psychopolitical operator. An end goal in such a procedure would be the alteration of the loyalties of an entire nation in a short period of time by mass neo-hypnotism, a thing which has been effectively accomplished among the less-useable states of Russia.

It is adequately demonstrated that loyalty is entirely lacking in that mythical commodity known as 'spiritual quality'. (Hatonn: Many would like to take exception to this statement in believing it to be a demonstrable lie; fundamental "Christians" have always been known for their loyalty and patriotism—NOT SO—as can be seen in the total lack of truly Godly behavior and/or staid Christian doctrines according to the Laws (Commandments) of God. Further in this very day you act in America as non-patriots in your efforts to be "patriotic". You have massive military invasion of a land across the world from your country and citizenry, to gain back land and property for a Royal Monarch who, in fact, holds black slaves—totally against the very fiber of your Constitution and projections of "freedom and liberty for ALL".)

Loyalty is entirely a thing of dependence, economic or mental, and can be changed by the crudest implementations. Observation of workers in their factories or fields demonstrates that they easily grant loyalty to a foreman or a woman, and then as easily abandon it and substitute another individual, revolting, at the same time, toward the person to whom loyalty was primarily granted. The queasy insecurity of the masses in Capitalistic nations finds this more common than in an enlightened State such as Russia. In Capitalistic states, dependencies are so craven, wants and privations are so exaggerated, that loyalty is entirely without ethical foundation and exists only in the realm of dependency, duress, or demand.

It is fortunate that Communism so truly approaches an ideal state of mind, for this brings a certain easiness into any changing of loyalties, since all other philosophies extant and practiced on Earth today are degraded and debased, compared to Communism. It is then with a certain security that a psychopolitical operator functions, for he knows that he can change the loyalty of an individual to a more ideal level by reason alone, and only expediency makes it necessary to employ the various shifts of psychopolitical technology. Any man who

cannot be persuaded into Communist rationale is, of course, to be regarded as somewhat less than sane, and it is, therefore completely justified to use the techniques of insanity upon the non-Communist.

In order to change loyalty it is necessary to establish first the existing loyalties of the individual. The task is made very simple in view of the fact that Capitalistic and Fascistic nations have no great security in the loyalty of their subjects. And it may be found that the loyalties of the subjects, as we call any person against whom psychopolitical technology is to be exerted, are already too faint to require eradication. It is generally only necessary to persuade with the rationale and overwhelming reasonability of Communism to have the person grant his loyalty to the Russian State. However, regulated only by the importance of the subject, no great amount of time should be expended upon the individual, but emotional duress, or electric shock, or brain surgery should be resorted to, should Communist propaganda persuasion fail. In a case of a very important person, it may be necessary to utilize the more delicate technologies of Psychopolitics so as to place the person himself, and his associates, in ignorance of the operation. In this case a simple implantation is used, with a maximum duress and command value. Only the most skilled psychopolitical operator should be employed on such a project, as in this case of the very important person, for a bungling might disclose the tampering with his mental processes. It is much more highly recommended, if there is any doubt whatever about the success of an operation against an important person, to select out as a psychopolitical target persons in his vicinity in whom he is emotionally involved. His wife or children normally furnish the best targets, and these can be operated against without restraint. In securing the loyalty of a very important person one must place at his side a constant pleader who enters a sexual or familial chord into the situation on the side of Communism. It may not be necessary to make a Communist out of the wife, or the children, or one of the children, but it might prove efficacious to do so. In most instances, however, this is not possible. By the use of various drugs, it is, in this modern age, and well within the realm of psychopolitical reality, entirely too easy to bring about a state of severe neurosis or insanity in the wife or children, and thus pass them, with full consent of the important person, and the government in which he exists, or the bureau in which he is operating, into the hands of a psychopolitical operator, who then in his own laboratory, without restraint or fear of investigation or censor, can, with electric shock, surgery, sexual attack, drugs, or

other useful means, degrade or entirely alter the personality of a family member, and create in that person a psychopolitical slave subject who, when, on command or signal, will perform outrageous actions, thus discrediting the important person, or will demand, on a more delicate level, that certain measures be taken by the important person, which measures are, of course, dictated by the psychopolitical operator.

(Hatonn: Have you not constantly wondered how it is that often children of important people are totally discrediting to their parents? It is one way that Bush is kept in total control! It is a very common occurrence.)

Usually when the party has no real interest in the activities or decisions of the important person, but merely wishes to remove him from effective action, the attention of the psychopolitical operator need not be so intense, and the person need only be passed into the hands of some unwitting mental practitioner, who taught as he is by psychopolitical operators, will bring about sufficient embarrassment.

When the loyalty of an individual cannot be swerved, and where the opinion, weight, or effectiveness of the individual stands firmly in the road of Communist goals, it is usually best to occasion a mild neurosis in the person by any available means, and then, having carefully given him a history of mental imbalance, to see to it that he disposes of himself by suicide, or by bringing about his demise in such a way as to resemble suicide. Psychopolitical operators have handled such situations skillfully tens of thousands of times within and without Russia. (Hatonn: I am sure that any astute reader can name a dozen right off without hardly thinking about it.)

#### 1/4/91 #4 HATONN

#### CONTINUATION OF RUSSIAN TEXTBOOK ON PSYCHOPOLITICS

It is a firm principle of Psychopolitics that the person to be destroyed must be involved at first or second hand in the stigma of insanity, (*Hatonn: i.e., B.G. proclaiming that these Journals, etc., come from the "mad ravings of an insane mind!"*) and must have been placed in contact with psychopolitical operators or persons trained by them, with a maximum amount of tumult and publicity. The stigma of insanity is properly placed at the door of such persons' reputations and is held there firmly by bringing about irrational acts, either on his own part or in his vicinity. Such an activity can be classified as a partial destruction of alignment, and if this destruction is carried forward to its furthest extent the mis-alignment on the subject of all loyalties can be considered to be complete, and alignment on new loyalties can

be embarked upon safely.

(*Hatonn: Or this can be accomplished by irrational acts by the persons wishing to discredit truth and the truth-bringers, i.e., Bill Cooper announcing to the world through the Billy Goodman talk show in Las Vegas that "The Phoenix Journals are the biggest hoax ever perpetrated against mankind!" In further efforting to make his case he insisted that some 50 pages of his own work had been directly plagiarized (from a 26 page document) by this scribe and Commander Hatonn. He did not, fortunately for himself and his friends who joined in the "show and tell" episode, denounce Commander Hatonn as being non-existent! The point was to discredit the writer and publisher so that their work would go unread. Didn't happen, did it? Truth will always find its "out" and I believe that it is NOT the Journals which are now in disrespect as being untruth!!!*)

By bringing about insanity or suicide (*Hatonn: This has not been an effective approach to Dharma and/or Oberli but in direct anticipation of involvement, their son was conditioned and did commit suicide!*) on the part of the wife of an important political personage, a sufficient mis-alignment has been instigated to change his attitude. And this, carried forward firmly, or assisted by psychopolitical implantation can begin the rebuilding of his loyalties, but now slanted in a more proper and fitting direction.

Another reason for the alignment of psychopolitical activities with the mis-alignment of insanity is that insanity, itself, is a despised and disgraced state, and anything connected with it is lightly viewed. Thus, a psychopolitical operator, working in the vicinity of an insane person, can refute and disprove any accusations made against him by demonstrating that the family itself is tainted with mental imbalance. This is surprisingly effective in Capitalistic countries where insanity is so thoroughly feared that no one would dream of investigating any circumstances in its vicinity. Psychopolitical propaganda works constantly and must work constantly to increase and build up this aura of mystery surrounding insanity, and must emphasize the horribleness and hopelessness of insanity in order to excuse non-therapeutic actions taken against the insane. **Particularly in Capitalistic countries, an insane person has no rights under the law. No person who is insane may hold property. No person who is insane may testify. Thus, we have an excellent road along which we can travel toward our certain goal and destiny.**

Entirely by bringing about public conviction that the sanity of a person is in question, it is possible to discount and eradicate all of the goals and activities of that person. By demonstrating the insan-

ity of a group, or even a government, it is possible, then, to cause its people to disavow it. By magnifying the general human reaction to insanity, through keeping the subject of insanity, itself, forever before the public eye, and then, by utilizing this reaction by causing a revulsion on the part of a populace against its leader or leaders, it is possible to stop any government or movement.

It is important to know that the entire subject of loyalty is thus as easily handled as it is. **One of the first and foremost missions of the psychopolitician is to make an attack upon Communism and insanity synonymous. It should become the definition of insanity, of the paranoid variety, that "A paranoid believes he is being attacked by Communists." Thus, at once the support of the individual so attacking Communism will fall away and wither.** (*Hatonn: note that anti-Communists are labeled as "right-wing extremists," paranoid, etc.*)

Instead of executing national leaders, suicide for them should be arranged under circumstances which question their demise. In this way we can select out all opposition to the Communist extension into the social orders of the world, and render populaces who would oppose us leaderless, and bring about a state of chaos or mis-alignment into which we can thrust, with great simplicity, the clear and forceful doctrines of Communism.

The cleverness of our attack in this field of Psychopolitics is adequate to avoid the understanding of the layman and the usual stupid official, and by operating entirely under the banner of authority, with the oft-repeated statement that the principles of psychotherapy are too devious for common understanding, an entire revolution can be effected without the suspicion of a populace until it is an accomplished fact.

As insanity is the maximum mis-alignment, it can be grasped to be the maximum weapon in severance of loyalties to leaders and old social orders. Thus, it is of the utmost importance that psychopolitical operatives infiltrate the healing arts of a nation marked for conquest, and bring from that quarter continuous pressure against the population and the government until at last the conquest is effected. This is the subject and goal of Psychopolitics, itself.

In rearranging loyalties we must have a command of their values. In the animal the first loyalty is to himself. This is destroyed by demonstrating errors to him, showing him that he does not remember, cannot act or does not trust himself. The second loyalty is to his family unit, his parents and brothers and sisters. **This is destroyed by making a family unit economically non-dependent, by lessening the value of marriage, by making an easiness of di-**

**force and by raising the children wherever possible by the State.** The next loyalty is to his friends and local environment. **This is destroyed by lowering his trust and bringing about reportings upon him allegedly by his fellows or the town or village authorities.** (*Hatonn: This has also been publicly foisted off upon my scribe with the municipal court Judge misruling and continued insulting words and behaviors by Santa Barbara Savings and Loan Association. This is fully intended to turn the entire of the village against the "old couple" involved.*) The next is to the State and this, for the purposes of Communism, is the only loyalty which should exist once the state is founded as a Communist State. To destroy loyalty to the State all manner of forbiddings for youth must be put into effect so as to disenfranchise them as members of the Capitalist state and, by promises of a better lot under Communism, to gain their loyalty to a Communist movement.

Denying a Capitalist country easy access to courts, bringing about and supporting propaganda to destroy the home, creating and continuous juvenile delinquency, forcing upon the state all manner of practices to divorce the child from it will in the end create the chaos necessary to Communism.

Under the saccharine guise of assistance to them, rigorous child labor laws are the best means to deny the child any right in the society. By refusing to let him earn, by forcing him into unwanted dependence upon a grudging parent, by making certain in other channels that the parent is never in other than economic stress, the child can be driven in his teens into revolt. Delinquency will ensue.

*(Hatonn: You may as well quit holding your breath as you read, for yes, it gets worse as the nail is struck upon its head over and over and over right before your eyes!)*

**By making readily available drugs of various kinds, by giving the teen-ager alcohol, by praising his wildness, by stimulating him with sex literature and advertising to him or her practices as taught at the Sexpol, the psychopolitical operator can create the necessary attitude of chaos, idleness and worthlessness into which can then be cast the solution which will give the teen-ager complete freedom everywhere — Communism.**

Should it be possible to continue conscription beyond any reasonable time by promoting unpopular wars and other means **the draft can always stand as a further barrier to the progress of youth in life, destroying any immediate hope to participate in his nation's civil life.**

By these means the patriotism of youth for their Capitalistic flag can be dulled to a

point where they are no longer dangerous as soldiers. While this might require many decades to effect, Capitalism's short term view will never envision the lengths across which we can plan.

**If we could effectively kill the national pride and patriotism of just one generation we will have won that country. Therefore, there must be continual propaganda abroad to undermine the loyalty of the citizens in general and the teen-ager in particular.** (*Hatonn: This was effectively perfected by the Vietnam War and since, the citizens of the United States, for instance, have been unable to find true purpose in any actions of the U.S. administration. There is not the slightest notion by the military as to why they are REALLY IN SAUDI ARABIA—BUT IT CERTAINLY IS NOT PATRIOTIC NEED FOR PROTECTION OF FREEDOM OF THE UNITED STATES.*)

The role of the psychopolitical operator in this is very strong. He can, from his position as an authority on the mind, advise all manner of destructive measures. He can teach the lack of control of his child at home. He can instruct, in an optimum situation, the entire nation in how to handle children — and instruct them so that the children, given no control, given no real home, can run wildly about with no responsibility for their nation or for themselves.

The mis-alignment of the loyalty of youth to a Capitalistic nation sets the proper stage for a realignment of their loyalties with Communism. Creating a greed for drugs, sexual misbehavior and uncontrolled freedom and presenting this to them as a benefit of Communism will with ease bring about our alignment.

In the case of strong leaders amongst youthful groups, a psychopolitical operator can work in many ways to use or discard that leadership. **If it is to be used, the character of the girl or boy must be altered carefully into criminal channels and a control by blackmail or other means must be maintained. But where the leadership is not susceptible, where it resists all persuasions and might become dangerous to our Cause, no pains must be spared to direct the attention of the authorities to that person and to harass him in one way or another until he can come into the hands of juvenile authorities. When this has been effected it can be hoped that a psychopolitical operator, by reason of child advisor status, can, in the security of the jail and cloaked by processes of law, destroy the sanity of that person. Particularly brilliant scholars, athletes and youth group leaders must be handled in either one of these two ways.**

In the matter of guiding the activities of juvenile courts, the psychopolitical operator

entertains here one of his easier tasks. A Capitalistic nation is so filled with injustice in general that a little more passes without comment. In juvenile courts there are always persons with strange appetites whether these be judges or policemen or women. If such do not exist they can be created. By making available to them young girls or boys in the "security" of the jail or the detention home and by appearing with flash cameras or witnesses one becomes equipped with a whip adequate to direct all the future decisions of that person when these are needed.

**The handling of youth cases by courts should be led further and further away from law and further and further into "mental problems" until the entire nation thinks of "mental problems" instead of criminals.** (*Hatonn: Note that the heavy, heavy thrust in the courts is to convince you that criminals are NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR THEIR CRIMES! i.e., "...he had a bad, abusive childhood", "...he was deprived as a child", "...he is mentally unbalanced" and on and on ad nauseam.*) This places vacancies everywhere in the courts, in the offices of district attorneys, on police staffs which could then be filled with psychopolitical operators and these become then the judges of the land by their influence and into their hands comes the total control of the criminal, without whose help a revolution cannot ever be accomplished.

By stressing this authority over the problems of youth and adults in courts one day the demand for psychopolitical operators could become such that even the armed services will use "authorities on the mind" to work their various justices and when this occurs the armed forces of the nation then enter into our hands as solidly as if we commanded them ourselves. With the slight bonus of having thus a skilled interrogator near every technician or handler of secret war apparatus, the country, in event of revolution, as did Germany in 1918 and 1919, will find itself immobilized by its own Army and Navy fully and entirely in Communist hands.

Thus the subject of loyalties and their re-alignment is, in fact, the subject of non-armed conquest of an enemy.

Dharma, allow us closure at this point, please. I want to take up the subject of "obedience" in this textbook presentation and it is a mouthful to chew because you will see it unfolding before your eyes—how you have been suckered into allowing one who "takes charge" through power to require obedience and receive of it. To this very extent, you have given up your rights to Constitutional freedom into the hands of would-be dictators and world controllers.

Is this information a bit provoking to your minds? Is it perhaps shocking? I certainly do hope so for you are all but

"had" as you smile and salute all the way to the chop-block!

Good evening.

Hatonn to clear.

### 1/5/91 #1 HATONN

Please, Dharma, back to the laying forth of the Russian plan and textbook mandates for world dominion through the mind: PSYCHOPOLITICS; MIND-CONTROL. We will begin this portion speaking about "OBEDIENCE": TOTAL OBEDIENCE THROUGH FORCE. You have many examples throughout history and, now, even beautiful America is ruled by police force established unlawfully, unconstitutionally, and through the Elite—by the acts of violence and fear. Harken back to history: Alexander the Great, Napoleon, Hitler, Stalin, and Mao Tse-tung—all ruled in this manner. Dear Desiree, I dare say you would not have enjoyed a relationship, of any type at all, with Alexander, per your distractor and deceiver projectors! He was simply not a nice person!

#### THE GENERAL SUBJECT OF OBEDIENCE

Again note that I will Quote from the document as written. My comments will be in parenthesis, in italics.

#### QUOTE:

Obedience is the result of force.

Everywhere we look in the history of Earth we discover that obedience to new rulers has come about entirely through the demonstration on the part of those rulers of greater force than was to be discovered in the old ruler. A population overridden, conquered by war, is obedient to its conqueror. It is obedient to its conqueror because its conqueror has exhibited more force.

Concurrent with force is brutality, for there are human considerations involved which also represent force. The most barbaric, unrestrained, brutal use of force, if carried far enough, invokes obedience. Savage force, sufficiently long displayed toward any individual, will bring about his concurrence with any principle or order.

Force is the antithesis of humanizing actions. It is so synonymous in the human mind with savageness, lawlessness, brutality, and barbarism, that it is only necessary to display an inhuman attitude toward people, to be granted by those people the possession of force.

Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity, will be obeyed.

Such a use of force is, itself, the essential ingredient of greatness. We have to hand no less an example than our great Communist Leaders, who, in moments of duress and trial, when faced by Czarist rule, continued over the heads of an enslaved populace, yet displayed sufficient courage never to stay their hands in the execution of the conversion of the Russian State to Communist rule.

If you would have obedience you must have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience you must make it clearly understood that you have no mercy. Man is an animal. He understands, in the final analysis, only those things which a brute understands.

As an example of this, we find an individual refusing to obey and being struck. His refusal to obey is now less vociferous. He is struck again, and his resistance is lessened once more. He is hammered and pounded again and again, until, at length, his only thought is direct and implicit obedience to that person from whom the force has emanated. This is a proven principle. It is proven because it is the main principle Man, the animal, has used since his earliest beginnings. It is the only principle which has been effective, the only principle which has brought about a wide and continued belief. **For it is to our benefit that an individual who is struck again, and again, and again from a certain source, will, at length, hypnotically believe anything he is told by the source of the blows.**

**The stupidity of Western civilizations is best demonstrated by the fact that they believe hypnotism is a thing of the mind, of attention, and a desire for unconsciousness. This is not true. Only when a person has been beaten, punished, and mercilessly hammered, can hypnotism upon him be guaranteed in its effectiveness.** (Hatonn: Note that torture of P.O.W.s is NOT for the purpose of gaining information but, rather, for total indoctrination!)

It is stated by Western authorities on hypnosis that only some twenty percent of the people are susceptible to hypnotism. This statement is very UNTRUE. Given enough repetition and/or punishment, ALL of the people in any time and place are susceptible to hypnotism. **In other words, by adding force, hypnotism is made uniformly effective. Where unconsciousness could not be induced by simple concentration upon the hypnotist, unconsciousness CAN BE INDUCED by drugs, by blows, by electric shock, and by other means.** And where unconsciousness cannot be induced so as to make an implantation or an hypnotic command effective, it is only necessary to amputate the functioning portions of the animal Man's brain to render him null and void and no longer a menace. Thus we find

**that hypnotism is entirely effective.**

The mechanisms of hypnotism demonstrate clearly that people can be made to believe in certain conditions, and even in their environment or in politics, by the administration of force. Thus, it is necessary for a psychopolitician to be an expert in the administration of forces. Thus, he can bring about implicit obedience, not only on the part of individual members of the populace, but on the entire populace itself and its government. He need only take unto himself a sufficiently savage role, a sufficiently uncompromising inhuman attitude, and he will be obeyed and believed. (Hatonn: For this reason, a good hypnotherapist in working with a client **MUST have discipline and often REQUIRE the subconscious mind respond with truth. If the practitioner simply gets more emotional and sympathetic, strokes the hand in agreement, etc., the mind continues to be reinforced with the negative input already in command. In other words—truth must be confronted in order to change of the behavior structure. It matters not to the subconscious mind what the instructions are, it will function and cause function of the individual to continue with the dominant and structured input available until such time as new instructions are given and accepted which override the prior commands.**)

The subject of hypnotism is a subject of belief. **What can people be made to believe? They CAN be made to believe anything which is administered to them with sufficient repetition, brutality and force.** The obedience of a populace is as good as they will believe.

**Despicable religions, such as Christianity, knew this. They knew that if enough faith could be brought into being a populace could be enslaved by the Christian mockeries of humanity and mercy, and thus could be disarmed. But one need not count upon this act of faith to bring about a broad belief. One must only exhibit enough force, enough inhumanity, enough brutality and savageness to create implicit belief and therefore and thereby implicit obedience. As Communism is a matter of belief, its study is a study of force.** (Hatonn: Note that as ones are brought into the shelter of the "Church", gradually the Laws of God have been broken in total by a "voting-in" and "modernization" and "allowance" of all the negative and moral values. You can SEE that the actions are both destructive and incorrect and yet the BELIEF IS ENGENERATED THROUGH THE PRESSURE AND FORCE OF THE TEACHERS, PREACHERS AND COUNCILS WHO CHANGE THE LAWS BY HUMAN CONTROL FACTORS.)

The earliest Russian psychiatrists, pioneering this science of psychiatry, understood thoroughly that hypnosis is induced by acute fear. They discovered it could also



be induced by shock of an emotional nature, and also by extreme privation, as well as by blows and drugs.

In order to induce a high state of hypnogy (hypnosis) in an individual, a group, or a population, an element of terror must **always be present on the part of those who would govern. The psychiatrist is aptly suited to this role, for his brutalities are committed in the name of science and are inexplicably complex, and entirely out of view of the human understanding.** A sufficient popular terror of the psychiatrist will, in itself, bring about insanity on the part of many individuals. A psychopolitical operative, then, can, entirely cloaked with authority, commence and continue a campaign of propaganda, describing various "treatments" which are administered to the insane. A psychopolitical operative, must at all times insist that these treatments are therapeutic and necessary. He can, in all of his literature and his books, list large number of pretended cures by these means. But these "cures" need not actually produce any recovery from a state of disturbance. **As long as the psychopolitical operative or his dupes are the only authorities as to the difference between sanity and insanity, their word as to the therapeutic value of such treatment will be the final word. No layman would dare adventure to place judgment upon the state of sanity of an individual whom the psychiatrist has already declared insane. The individual, himself, is unable to complain, and his family, as will be covered later, is already discredited by the occurrence of insanity in their midst. There must be no other adjudicators of insanity; otherwise it could be disclosed that the brutalities practiced in the name of treatment are not therapeutic.**

**A psychopolitical operative has no interest in "therapeutic means" or "cures". The greater number of insane in the country where he is operating, the larger number of the populace will come under his view, and the greater will become his facilities. Because the problem is apparently mounting into uncontrollable heights, he can more and more operate in an atmosphere of emergency, which again excuses his use of such treatments as electric shock, the pre-frontal lobotomy, trans-orbital leucotomy, and other operations long-since practiced in Russia on political prisoners.** (*Hatonn: Do you believe the tremendous increase in "insanity" just happened? I suggest you go back and very carefully reread the JOURNALS dealing with the Conspiracy, Global Plan 2000 and all Eustace Mullins' material. In J.E. Hoover's iron law FBI days, forceful incarceration and "mental adaptation" or life-long incar-*

*ceration in the institution was "the" modus operandi!)*

It is to the interest of the psychopolitical operative that the possibility of curing the insane be outlawed and ruled out at all times. **For the sake of obedience on the part of the population and their general reaction, a level of brutality must, at all costs, be maintained.** Only in this way can the absolute judgment of the psychopolitical operative as to the sanity or insanity of public figures be maintained in complete belief. **Using sufficient brutality upon their patients, the public at large will come to believe utterly anything they say about their patients.** Furthermore, and much more important, the field of the mind must be sufficiently dominated by the psychopolitical operative, so that wherever tenets of the mind are taught they will be hypnotically believed. The psychopolitical operative, having under his control all psychology classes in an area, can thus bring about a complete reformation of the future leaders of a country in their educational processes, and so prepare them for Communism (*Hatonn: and/or "New Age" inaction, thought "beingness" and "allowing"*).

**To be obeyed, one must be believed. If one is sufficiently believed, one will unquestioningly be obeyed.** (*Hatonn: If you ones do not see this in action right out of "THE LIPS" then I fear for our ever reaching stability again upon this earth. You-the-People are being pushed to the limits of that which you will accept! And, brothers, you go beyond the controllers wildest hopes.*)

When he is fortunate enough to obtain into his hands anyone near to a political or important figure, this factor of obedience becomes very important. A certain amount of fear or terror must be engendered in the person under treatment so that this person will then take immediate orders, completely and unquestioningly, from the psychopolitical operative, and so be able to influence the actions of that person who is to be reached.

Bringing about this state of mind on the part of a populace and its leaders—that a psychopolitical operative must, at all times, be believed—could eventually be attended by very good fortune. **It is not too much to hope that psychopolitical operatives would then, in a country such as the United States, become the most intimate advisors to political figures, even to the point of advising the entirety of a political party as to its actions in an election.**

The long view is the important view. Belief is engendered by a certain amount of fear and terror from an authoritative level, and this will be followed by obedience.

The general propaganda which would best serve Psychopolitics would be continual insistence that certain authoritative

levels of healing deemed this or that the correct treatment of insanity. These treatments must always include a certain amount of brutality. **Propaganda should continue and stress the rising incidence of insanity in a country. The entire field of human behavior, for the benefit of the country, can, at length, be broadened into abnormal behavior.**

Thus, anyone indulging in any eccentricity, particularly the eccentricity of combatting psychopolitics, could be silenced by the authoritative opinion on the part of a psychopolitical operative that he was acting in an abnormal fashion. This, with some good fortune, could bring the person into the hands of the psychopolitical operative so as to forever more disable him, or to swerve his loyalties by pain-drug hypnosis.

On the subject of obedience itself, the most optimum obedience is unthinking obedience. The command given must be obeyed without any rationalizing on the part of the subject. The command must, therefore, be implanted below the thinking processes of the subject to be influenced, and must react upon him in such a way as to bring no mental alertness on his part.

It is in the interest of Psychopolitics that a population be told that an hypnotized person will not do anything against his actual will, will not commit immoral acts, and will not act so as to endanger himself. While this may be true of light, parlour hypnosis and general welfare therapy, it certainly is not true of commands implanted with the use of electric shock, drugs, or heavy punishment wherein the entire structure of thought processes are altered permanently. (*Hatonn: An excellent example of this point is G. Gordon Liddy of Watergate fame and now a recognized speaker, writer and talk-show participant. This man is totally indoctrinated into extremes and mindless actions—without compassion or ability to recognize immorality.*)

It is counted upon completely that this will be discredited to the general public by psychopolitical operatives, for if it were to generally be known that individuals would obey commands harmful to themselves, and would commit immoral acts while under the influence of deep hypnotic commands, the actions of many people, working unknowingly in favor of Communism, would be too-well understood. People acting under deep hypnotic commands should be acting apparently of their own volition and out of their own convictions.

The entire subject of psychopolitical hypnosis, Psychopolitics in general, depends for its defense upon continuous protest from authoritative sources that such things are not possible. And, should anyone unmask a psychopolitical operative, he should at once declare the whole thing a physical impossibility, and use his au-

thoritative position to discount any accusation. Should any writings of **Psychopolitics** come to view, it is only necessary to brand them a hoax and laugh them out of countenance. Thus, **psychopolitical activities are easy to defend.**

**When psychopolitical activities have reached a certain peak, from there on it is almost impossible to undo them, for the population is already under the duress of obedience to the psychopolitical operatives and their dupes. The ingredient of obedience is important, for the complete belief in the psychopolitical operative renders his statement cancelling any challenge about psychopolitical operations irrefutable. The optimum circumstances would be to occupy every position which would be consulted by officials on any question or suspicion arising on the subject of Psychopolitics. Thus, a psychiatric advisor should be placed near to hand in every government operation. As all suspicions would then be referred to him, no action would ever be taken, and the goal of Communism could be realized in that nation.**

**Psychopolitics depends, from the viewpoint of the layman, upon its fantastic aspects. These are its best defense, but above all these defenses is implicit obedience on the part of officials and the general public, because of the character of the psychopolitical operative in the field of healing.**

END QUOTING

I request that this portion be closed at this point. I would like, further, to respond to the queries regarding the term "Communism". That term was chosen for it connotes that which a moral man would like to achieve—balance, charity, all for all, etc. It is only a label given to this particular movement for global control to further fool the masses of humanity. There is nothing of true communistic intent in any manner and perhaps this is where the public awakening must begin! The PRINCE OF DARKNESS AND DECEIT has pulled it off again and again right before your eyes! You-the-citizens of the world have become mesmerized into dullness and stupefaction and know not that which has come upon you. WAKE UP! I certainly care not whether you believe me real or figment—THE TRUTH LIES IN PHYSICAL/MENTAL DISPLAY BEFORE YOU! IT SHOULD NOT REQUIRE ONE OF GOD'S HOSTS TO POINT IT OUT UNTO YOU, BUT SO BE IT! WHATEVER IS REQUIRED WILL BE GIVEN FORTH—IN LOVE AND ALLOWANCE OF CHOICES. I WOULD HOPE THAT THE LIGHTED CHOICES

SHALL BE TURNED UNTO TRUTH AND GOD. SALU.

Hatonn to clear, please.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.  
UFF-IGFC

1/6/91 #2 HATONN

PSYCHOPOLITICS—MIND-CONTROL  
(RUSSIAN TEXTBOOK)

CONTINUED:

Let us immediately move on to the Russian textbook, PSYCHOPOLITICS (MIND-CONTROL): I realize that the flood of objections is flowing back. How could this be true? No, you must have "just written" this material, etc., etc., etc. No, dear friends, it was written first as a portion of the Protocols of the Zionist Men of Wisdom. Remember, that the Zionists—as they are represented today—came out of Russia. They were the Russian Khazars! As the protocols became taught and active within the more modern setting, the mandates became taught under the guise of "Communism". This textbook is still utilized daily and is the operating manual of the Soviet government and KGB. It has been structured appropriately and is the guiding handbook for the Mossad of Israeli origin. It has now been rewritten into the handbook of the collective "intelligence agencies" which appear to be separate but are actually working in coalition: the KGB, CIA, Mossad and your FBI. There are others, i.e., Chinese, etc., but we have not the time nor I, the inclination to cover it all for we would be all month on the subject.

Suffice it to say the material is currently utilized EVERY day! This IS the plan of mind-control of the masses!

ANATOMY OF STIMULUS-RESPONSE  
MECHANISMS OF MAN

QUOTE:

**Man is a stimulus-response animal. His entire reasoning capabilities, even his ethics and morals, depend upon stimulus-response machinery.** This has long been demonstrated by such Russians as Pavlov, and the principles have long been used in handling the recalcitrant, in training children, and in bringing about a state of optimum behavior on the part of a population.

**Having no independent will of his own, Man is easily handled by stimulus-response mechanisms.** It is only necessary to install a stimulus into the mental anatomy of Man to have that stimulus reactivate and respond any time an exterior command source calls it into being.

The mechanisms of stimulus response are easily understood. The body takes pictures of every action in the environment around an individual. When the environment includes brutality, terror, shock, and other such activities, the mental image picture gained contains in itself all the ingredients of the environment. If the individual, himself, was injured during that moment, the injury, itself, will re-manifest when called upon to respond by an exterior command source.

As an example of this, **if an individual is beaten, and is told during the entirety of the beating that he must obey certain officials, he will, in the future, feel the beginnings of the pain the moment he begins to disobey. The installed pain, itself, reacts as a policeman, for the experience of the individual demonstrates to him that he cannot combat, and will receive pain from, certain officials.**

The mind can become very complex in its stimulus responses. As easily demonstrated in hypnotism, an entire chain of commands, having to do with a great many complex actions, can be beaten, shocked, or terrorized into a mind, and will lie there dormant until called into view by some similarity of the circumstances of the environment to the incident of punishment.

The stimulus we call the "incident of punishment" where the response mechanism need only contain some small part of the stimulus to call into view the mental image picture, and cause it to exert against the body, the pain sequence. So long as the individual obeys the picture, or follows the commands of the stimulus implantation, he is free from pain.

The behavior of children is regulated in this fashion in every civilized country. The father, finding himself unable to bring about immediate obedience and training on the part of his child, resorts to physical violence, and after administering punishment of a physical nature to the child on several occasions, is gratified to experience complete obedience on the part of the child each time the father speaks. **In that parents are wont to be lenient with their children, they seldom administer sufficient punishment to bring about entirely optimum obedience.** The ability of the organism to withstand punishment is very great. **Complete and implicit response can be gained only by stimuli sufficiently brutal to actually injure the organism.**

The Kossack method of breaking wild horses is a useful example. The horse will not restrain itself or take any of its rider's commands. The rider, wishing to break it, mounts, and takes a flask of strong Vodka, and smashes it between the horse's ears. The horse, struck to its knees, its eyes filled with alcohol, mistaking the dampness for

blood, instantly and thereafter gives its attention to the rider and never needs further breaking. Difficulty in breaking horses is only occasioned when light punishments are administered. There is some mawkish sentimentality about "breaking the spirit", but what is desired here is an obedient horse, and sufficient brutality brings about an obedient horse.

The stimulus-response mechanisms of the body are such that the pain and the command subdivide so as to counter each other. The mental image picture of the punishment will not become effective upon the individual unless the command content is disobeyed. It is pointed out in many early Russian writings that this is a survival mechanism. It has already been well and thoroughly used in the survival of Communism.

It is only necessary to deliver into the organism a sufficient stimulus to gain an adequate response.

So long as the organism obeys the stimulus whenever it is restimulated in the future, it does not suffer from the pain of the stimulus. But should it disobey the command content of the stimulus, the stimulus reacts to punish the individual. Thus, we have an optimum circumstance, and one of the basic principles of Psychopolitics. A sufficiently installed stimulus will thereafter remain as a police mechanism within the individual to cause him to follow the commands and directions given to him. Should he fail to follow these commands and directions, the stimulus mechanism will go into action. As the commands are there with the moment of duress, the commands themselves need never be repeated, and if the individual were to depart thousands of miles away from the psychopolitical operative, he will still obey the psychopolitical operative, or, himself, become extremely ill and in agony. These principles, built from the earliest days of Pavlov, by constant and continuous Russian development, have, at last, become of enormous use to us in our conquest. For less modern and well-informed countries of Earth, lacking this mechanism, failing to understand it, and coaxed into somnolence by our own psychopolitical operatives, who discount and disclaim it, cannot avoid succumbing to it.

The body is less able to resist a stimulus if it has insufficient food and is weary. Therefore, it is necessary to administer all such stimuli to individuals when their ability to resist has been reduced by privation and exhaustion. Refusal to let them sleep over many days, denying them adequate food, then brings about an optimum state for the receipt of a stimulus. If the person is then given an electrical shock and is told while the shock is in action that he must obey and do certain things, he has no choice but to do them, or to re-experi-

ence, because of his mental image picture of it, the electric shock. This highly scientific and intensely workable mechanism cannot be over-estimated in the practice of psychopolitics.

**Drugging the individual produces an artificial exhaustion, and if he is drugged, or shocked and beaten and given a string of commands, his loyalties, themselves, can be definitely rearranged.** This is P.D.H., or Pain-Drug Hypnosis.

*(Hatonn: Please note that in 1969, it was stated in an issue of "TODAY'S EDUCATION", the National Education Association predicted complete control of Americans, by educators, by 1980. It should also be noted that the entire educational system is based on the premise of destruction of any "true" education. This has been the focus for many decades and has finally been accomplished and was, surely, an accomplished fact—even if not recognized—by 1980. There is actual chaos in your schools and a wash of misinformation or, actually, false information in every field of study. You might think, "Well, in the grades, etc." No, it began its influential destruction in the universities—beginning in the U.S. with Yale. This is because of the fact that THE ORDER had its most potent thrust at Yale with the Skull and Bones Society, etc. The price of the destruction was made available in funding from the foundations, such as Ford, Rockefeller, etc. Hard to believe? Of course! I shall, however, give you a blow by blow-of-how the Order controls education after we finish the reproducing of this document so that there is a basis of communication regarding the issue.)*

Exercises in bringing about insanity seizures at will, simply by demonstrating a signal to persons upon whom pain-drug hypnosis has been used, and exercises in making the seizures come about through talking to certain persons in certain places and times should also be used.

**Brain surgery, as developed in Russia, should also be practiced by the psychopolitical operative in training, to give him full confidence in 1) the crudeness with which it can be done, 2) the certainty of erasure of the stimulus-response mechanism itself, 3) the production of imbecility, idiocy, and discoordination on the part of the patient, and 4) the small amount of comment which casualties in brain surgery occasion.** *(Hatonn: This is called pre-frontal lobotomy.)*

Exercises in sexual attack on patients should be practiced by the psychopolitical operative to demonstrate the inability of the patient under pain-drug hypnosis to recall the attack, while indoctrinating a lust for further sexual activity on the part of the patient.

**Sex, in all animals, is a powerful motivator, and is no less so in the animal Man, and the occasioning of sexual liaison between females of a target family and indicated males, under the control of the psychopolitical operative, must be demonstrated to be possible with complete security for the psychopolitical operative, thus giving into his hands an excellent weapon for the breaking down of familial relations and consequent public disgraces for the**

NANCY



**psychopolitical target.**

*(Hatonn: This occurs randomly and constantly in your mental institutions and hospitals for the mentally retarded. The staff actually passes out condoms in these facilities—and the occasions of pregnancy are rampant. This actually occurs in the majority of cases of psychiatric encounters. Do you now begin to see the programming which is starting to impact your children even at pre-school? "Safe-sex" in gradeschool is taught and condoms are provided more and more widespread, free, in your junior and senior high schools. Can not you not see the results of all of the programmings exactly as laid forth in this "how-to" book utilized by the "master destroyers"?)*

**Just as a dog can be trained, so can a man be trained.** Just as a horse can be trained, so can a man be trained. Sexual lust, masochism, and any other desirable perversion can be induced by pain-drug hypnosis and the benefit of Psychopolitics.

The changes of loyalties, allegiances, and sources of command can be occasioned easily by psychopolitical technologies, and these should be practiced and understood by the psychopolitical operative before he begins to tamper with psychopolitical targets of magnitude.

The actual simplicity of the subject of pain-drug hypnosis, the use of electric shock, drugs, insanity-producing injections, and other materials, should be masked entirely by technical nomenclature, the protest of benefit to the patient, by an authoritarian pose and position, and by carefully cultivating governmental positions in the country to be conquered.

Although the psychopolitical operative working in universities where he can direct the curricula of psychology classes is often tempted to teach some of the principles of Psychopolitics to the susceptible students in the psychology classes, **he must be thoroughly enjoined to limit his information in psychology classes to the transmittal of the tenets of Communism under the guise of psychology, and must limit his activities in bringing about a state of mind on the part of the students where they will accept Communism tenets as those of their own action and as modern scientific principles.** The psychological operative must not, at any time educate students fully in stimulus-response mechanisms, and must not impart to them, save those who will become his fellow-workers, the exact principles of Psychopolitics. It is not necessary to do so, **and is dangerous.**

*(Hatonn: Reread that last sentence several times. Knowledge is the weapon against this thrust. Stay balanced within the laws and Truth of God and Creation and KNOW THAT THIS IS THE MODE OF ATTACK. THIS IS THE ONLY WAY TO WITHSTAND THIS PROCESS OF ALTERING THE*

**MINDS OF THE POPULACE.)****DEGRADATION, SHOCK AND ENDURANCE**

Degradation and conquest are companions.

**In order to be conquered, a nation must be degraded, either by acts of war, by being overrun, by being forced into humiliating treaties of peace, or by the treatment of her populace under the armies of the conqueror. However, degradation can be accomplished much more insidiously and much more effectively by consistent and continual defamation.**

**Defamation is the best and foremost weapon of Psychopolitics on the broad field. Continual and constant degradation of national leaders, national institutions, national practices, and national heroes must be systematically carried out, but this is the chief function of Communist Party Members, in general, not the psychopolitician.**

The realm of defamation and degradation, of the psychopolitician, is Man himself. **By attacking the character and morals of Man himself, and by bringing about, through contamination of youth, a general degraded feeling, command of the populace is facilitated to a very marked degree.**

There is a curve of degradation which leads downward to a point where the endurance of an individual is almost at end and any sudden action toward him will place him in a state of shock. Similarly, **a soldier held prisoner can be abused, denied, defamed, and degraded until the slightest motion on the part of his captors will cause him to flinch. Similarly, the slightest word on the part of his captors will cause him to obey, or vary his loyalties and beliefs.** *(Hatonn: This is what you referred to as simply "brain-washing" during the Korean War, etc. We are now accused of brain-washing you-the-people with these Journals—Oh, how I would wish so! However, I think you might rather call us the Clorox II Clan or the Didi-7; you not only have been washing your brains in the incorrect water but you have now ruined them with the wrong soap and softener and the stains are all but set to the destruction of the minds you wear!!)*

Given sufficient degradation, a prisoner can be caused to murder his fellow countrymen in the same stockade. Experiments on German prisoners demonstrated that only after seventy days of filthy food, little sleep, and nearly untenable quarters, that the least motion toward the prisoner would bring about a state of shock beyond his endurance threshold, and would cause him to hypnotically receive anything said to him. Thus, it is possible, in an entire

stockade of prisoners, to the number of thousands, to bring about a state of complete servile obedience, and without the labor of personally addressing each one, to pervert their loyalties and implant in them adequate commands to insure their future conduct, even when released to their own people.

By lowering the endurance of a person, a group, or a nation, and by constant degradation and defamation, it is possible to induce, thus, a state of shock which will receive adequately any command given.

**The first thing to be degraded in any nation is the state of Man, himself. Nations which have high ethical tone are difficult to conquer. Their loyalties are hard to shake, their allegiance to their leaders is fanatical, and what they usually call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress. It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. It is the basic purpose of Psychopolitics to reduce that state of mind to a point where it can be ordered and enslaved. Thus, the first target is Man, himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reactions. He must no longer think of himself, or of his fellows, as capable of "spiritual endurance", or nobility.**

**The best approach toward degradation in its first stages is the propaganda of "scientific approach" to Man. Man must be consistently demonstrated to be a mechanism without individuality,** and it must be brought into the belief that every individual within it who rebels in any way, shape, or form against efforts and activities to enslave the whole, must be considered to be a deranged person whose eccentricities are neurotic or insane, and who must have at once the treatment of a psychopolitician.

An optimum condition in such a program of degradation would address itself to the military forces of the nation, and bring them rapidly away from any other belief than that the disobedient one must be subjected to "mental treatment". An enslavement of a population can fail ONLY if these rebellious individuals are left to exert their individual influences upon their fellow citizens, sparking them into rebellion, calling into account their nobilities and freedoms. Unless these restless individuals are stamped out and given into the hands of psychopolitical operatives early in the conquest, there will be nothing but trouble as the conquest continues.

The officials of the government, students, readers, partakers of entertainment, must all be indoctrinated, by whatever means, into the **complete belief that the restless, the ambitious, the natural lead-**

ers, are suffering from environmental maladjustments, which can only be healed by recourse to psychopolitical operatives in the guise of mental healers.

By thus degrading the general belief in the status of Man it is relatively simple, with co-operation from the economic salients being driven into the country, to drive citizens apart, one from another, to bring about a question of the wisdom of their own government, and to cause them to actively beg for enslavement.

**The educational programs of Psychopolitics must, at every hand, seek out the levels of youth who will become the leaders in the country's future, and educate them into the belief of the animalistic nature of Man. This must be made fashionable. They must be taught to frown upon ideas, upon individual endeavor. They must be taught, above all things, that the salvation of Man is to be found only by his adjusting thoroughly to this environment.**

This educational program in the field of Psychopolitics can best be followed by bringing about a compulsory training in some subject such as psychology or other mental practice, and ascertaining that each broad program of psychopolitical training be supervised by a psychiatrist who is a trained psychopolitical operative.

**As it seems in foreign nations that the church is the most ennobling influence, each and every branch and activity of each and every church, must, one way or another, be discredited. Religion must become unfashionable by demonstrating broadly, through psychopolitical indoctrination, that the soul is non-existent, and that Man is an animal. The lying mechanisms of Christianity lead men to foolishly brave deeds. By teaching them that there is a life hereafter, the liability of courageous acts, while living, is thus lessened. The liability of any act must be markedly increased if a populace is to be obedient. Thus, there must be no standing belief in the church, and the power of the church must be denied at every hand.**

**The psychopolitical operative, in his program of degradation, should at all times bring into question any family which is deeply religious (Hatonn: I believe that surely you can see this being demonstrated in all of the schools now—and further, a deliberate lessening of any allowance of religious practice in the public schools. You are told it is separation of "Church and State"—no, it is a separation of mind from balanced direction by removing all higher resources of esteem and recognition of Higher Source.) and, should any neurosis or insanity be occasioned in that family, to blame and hold responsible their religious connections for the neurotic or psychotic condition. Religion must be**

**made synonymous with neurosis and psychosis. People who are deeply religious would be less and less held responsible for their own sanity, and should more and more be relegated to the ministrations of psychopolitical operatives.**

**By perverting the institutions of a nation and bringing about a general degradation, by interfering with the economics of a nation to the degree that privation and depression come about, only minor shocks will be necessary to produce, on the populace as a whole, an obedient reaction or an hysteria. Thus, the mere threat of war, the mere threat of aviation bombings, could cause the population to sue instantly for peace. It is a long and arduous road for the psychopolitical operative to achieve this state of mind on the part of a whole nation, but no more than twenty or thirty years should be necessary in the entire program, having at hand, as we do, weapons with which to accomplish the goal. (Hatonn: GO RIGHT BACK AND REREAD THIS LAST SENTENCE!!!)**

1/6/91 #3 HATONN

PSYCHOPOLITICS—MIND-CONTROL  
(RUSSIAN TEXTBOOK)  
CONTINUED:

CONDUCT UNDER FIRE

The psychopolitician may well find himself under attack as an individual or a member of a group. He may be attacked as a Communist, through some leak in the organization, he may be attacked for malpractice. He may be attacked by the families of people whom he has injured. In all cases his conduct of the situation should be calm and aloof. He should have behind him the authority of many years of training, and he should have participated fully in the building of defenses in the field of insanity which give him the only statement as to the conditions of the mind.

If he has not done his work well, hostile feeling groups may expose an individual psychopolitician. These may call into question the efficacy of psychiatric treatment such as shock, drugs, and brain surgery. Therefore, the psychopolitical operative must have to hand innumerable documents which assert enormously encouraging figures on the subject of recovery by reason of shock, brain surgery, drugs, and general treatment. Not one of these cases cited need be real, but they should be documented and printed in such a fashion as to form excellent court evidence.

More importantly, he should rule into scorn, by reason of his authority, the sanity of the person attacking him, and if the psychopolitical archives of the country are adequate many defamatory data can be

unearthed and presented as rebuttal.

Should anyone attempt to expose psychotherapy as a psychopolitical activity, the best defense is calling into question the sanity of the attacker. The next best defense is authority. The next best defense a validation of psychiatric practices in terms of long and impressive figures. The next best defense is the actual removal of the attacker by giving him, or them, treatment sufficient to bring about a period of insanity for the duration of the trial. This, more than anything else, would discredit them, but it is dangerous to practice this, in the extreme.

Psychopolitics should avoid murder and violence, unless it is done in the safety of the institution, on persons who have been proven to be insane. Where institution deaths appear to be unnecessary, or to rise in "unreasonable number", political capital might be made of this by city officials or legislatures. If the psychopolitical operative has, himself, or if his group has done a thorough job, defamatory data concerning the person, or connections, of the would-be attacker should be on file, should be documented, and should be used in such a way as to discourage the inquiry.

After a period of indoctrination, a country will expect insanity to be met by psychopolitical violence. Psychopolitical activities should become the only recognized treatment for insanity. Indeed, this can be extended to such a length that it could be made illegal for electric shock and brain surgery to be omitted in the treatment of a patient.

In order to defend psychopolitical activities, a great complexity should be made of psychiatric, psychoanalytical, and psychological technology. Any hearing should be burdened by terminology too difficult to be transcribed easily. A great deal should be made out of such terms as schizophrenia, paranoia, and other relatively undefinable states.

Psychopolitical tests need not necessarily be in agreement, one to another, where they are available to the public. Various types of insanity should be characterized by difficult terms. The actual state should be made obscure, but by this verbiage it can be built into the court or investigating mind that a scientific approach exists and that it is too complex for him to understand. It is not to be imagined that a judge or a committee of investigation should inquire too deeply into the subject of insanity, since they, themselves, part of the indoctrinated masses, are already intimidated if the psychopolitical activity has caused itself to be well-documented in terms of horror in magazines.

In case of a hearing or trial, the terrible-ness of insanity itself, its threat to society, should be exaggerated until the court of committee believes that the psychopolitical

operative is vitally necessary in his post and should not be harassed for the activities of persons who are irrational.

An immediate attack upon the sanity of the attacker before any possible hearing can take place is the very best defense. It should become well-known that "only the insane attack psychiatrists". The by-word should be built into the society that paranoia is a condition "in which the individual believes he is being attacked by Communists". It will be found that this defense is effective.

Part of the effective defenses should include the entire lack in the society of any real psychotherapy. This must be systematically stamped out, since a real psychotherapy might possibly uncover the results of psychopolitical activities.

Jurisprudence, in a Capitalistic nation, is of such clumsiness that cases are invariably tried in their newspapers. We have handled these things much better in Russia, and have uniformly brought people to trial with full confessions already arrived at (being implanted) before the trial took place.

Should any whisper, or pamphlet, against psychopolitical activities be published, it should be laughed into scorn, branded an immediate hoax, and its perpetrator or publisher should be, at the first opportunity, branded as insane, and by the use of drugs the insanity should be confirmed.

#### THE USE OF PSYCHOPOLITICS IN SPREADING COMMUNISM

Reactionary nations are of such a composition that they attack a word without understanding of it. As the conquest of a nation by Communism depends upon imbuing its population with communistic tenets, it is NOT NECESSARY THAT THE TERM "COMMUNISM" BE APPLIED AT FIRST to the educative measures employed.

As an example, in the United States we have been able to alter the works of William James, and others, into a more acceptable pattern, and to place the tenets of Karl Marx, Pavlov, Lamarck, and the data of Dialectic materialism into the textbooks of psychology, to such a degree that anyone thoroughly studying psychology becomes at once a candidate to accept the reasonableness of Communism.

As every chair of psychology in the United States is occupied by persons in our connection, or who can be influenced by persons in our connection, the consistent employment of such texts is guaranteed. They are given the authoritative ring, and they are carefully taught.

Constant pressure in the legislatures of the United States can bring about legislation to the effect that every student attending a high school or university must have classes in psychology.

Educating broadly the educated strata of the populace into the tenets of Com-

munist is thus rendered relatively easy, and when the choice is given them whether to continue in a Capitalistic or a Communist condition, they will see, suddenly, in Communism, much more reasonability than in Capitalism, which will now be of our own definition.

#### THE RECRUITING OF PSYCHOPOLITICAL DUPES

The psychopolitical dupe is a well-trained individual who serves in complete obedience the psychopolitical operative.

In that nearly all persons in training are expected to undergo a certain amount of treatment in any field of the mind, it is not too difficult to persuade persons in the field of mental healing to subject themselves to mild or minor drugs or shock. If this can be done, a psychological dupe on the basis of pain-drug hypnosis can immediately result.

Recruitment into the ranks of "mental healing" can best be done by carefully bringing to it only those healing students who are, to some slight degree, already depraved, or who have been "treated" by psychopolitical operatives.

Recruitment is effected by making the field of mental healing very attractive, financially, and sexually.

The amount of promiscuity which can be induced in mental patients can work definitely to the advantage of the psychopolitical recruiting agent. The dupe can thus be induced into many lurid sexual contacts, and these, properly witnessed, can thereafter be used as blackmail material to assist any failure of pain-drug hypnosis in causing him to execute orders.

The promise of unlimited sexual opportunities, the promise of complete dominion over the bodies and minds of helpless patients, the promise of complete lawlessness without detection, can thus attract to "mental healing" many desirable recruits who will willingly fall in line with psychopolitical activities.

In that the psychopolitician has under his control the insane of the nation, most of them have criminal tendencies, and as he can, as his movement goes forward, recruit for his ranks the criminals themselves, he has unlimited number of human beings to employ on whatever project he may see fit. In that the insane will execute destructive projects without question, if given the proper amount of punishment and implantation, the degradation of the country's youth, the defamation of its leaders, the suborning of its courts becomes childishly easy.

The psychopolitician has the advantage of naming as a delusory symptom any attempt on the part of a patient to expose commands.

The psychopolitician should carefully adhere to institutions and should eschew

private practice whenever possible, since this gives him the greatest number of human beings to control to the use of Communism. When he does act in private practice, it should be only in contact with the families of the wealthy and the officials of the country.

#### THE SMASHING OF RELIGIOUS GROUPS

You must know that until recent times the complete subject of mental derangement, whether so light as simple worry or so heavy as insanity, was the sphere of activity of the church and only the church.

Traditionally in civilized nations and barbaric ones the priesthood alone had in complete charge the mental condition of the citizen. As a matter of great concern to the psychopolitician this tendency still exists in every public in the Western World and scientific inroads into this sphere have occurred only in official and never in public quarters.

The magnificent tool welded for us by Wundt would be a nothing if it were not for official insistence in civilized countries that "scientific practices" be applied to the problem of the mind. Without this official insistence or even if it relapsed for a moment, the masses would grasp stupidly for the priest, the minister, the clergy when mental condition came in question. Today in Europe and America "scientific practices" in the field of the mind would not last moments if not enforced entirely by officialdom.

It must be carefully hidden that the incidence of insanity has increased only since these "scientific practices" were applied. Great remarks must be made of the "the pace of modern living" (Hatonn: Please keep in mind that in this textbook "modern times" is referring to some fifty years past. Can you picture that which has been accomplished from the compounding of these projections "as if" and in accepted teachings for another four and a half decades? You are in it up to your eyes and the head is already underwater—where it counts the most, i.e., the ability to stay alive. I suspect there should be swimming lessons given along here somewhere and we have already done so and, therefore, perhaps you can utilize the life-rings already given to you in the JOURNALS, etc.) and other myths as the cause of the increased neurosis in the world. It is nothing to us what causes it if anything does. It is everything to us that no evidence of any kind shall be tolerated afoot to permit the public tendency toward the church its way. If given their heads, if left to themselves to decide, independent of officialdom, where they would place their deranged loved ones the public would choose religious sanitariums and would avoid as if plagued places where

"scientific practices" prevail.

Given any slightest encouragement, public support would swing on an instant all mental healing into the hands of the churches. And there are Churches waiting to receive it, clever churches. That terrible monster the Roman Catholic Church still dominates mental healing heavily throughout the Christian world and their well schooled priests are always at work to turn the public their way. Among Fundamentalist and Pentecostal groups healing campaigns are conducted, which, because of their results, win many to the cult of Christianity. In the field of pure healing the Church of Christ Science of Boston, Massachusetts excels in commanding the public favor and operates many sanitariums. All these must be swept aside. They must be ridiculed and defamed and every cure they advertise must be asserted as a hoax. A full fifth of a psychopolitician's time should be devoted to smashing these threats. Just as in Russia we had to destroy, after many, many years of the most arduous work, the Church, so we must destroy all faiths in nations marked for conquest.

Insanity must be made to hound the footsteps of every priest and practitioner. His best results must be turned to gibbering insanities no matter what means we have to use.

You need not care what effect you have upon the public. The effect you care about is the one upon officials. You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of religion. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief as fervent as an ancient faith in God that Christian practice which might devote itself to mental healing is vicious, bad, insanity-causing, publicly hated and intolerable.

You must suborn and recruit any medical healing organization into collusion in this campaign. You must appeal to their avarice and even their humanity to invite their cooperation in smashing all religious healing and thus, to our end, care of the insane. You must see that such societies have only qualified Communist-indoctrines as their advisors in this matter. For you can use such societies. They are stupid and stampede easily. Their cloak and degrees can be used quite well to mask any operation we care to have masked. We must make them partners in our endeavor so that they will never be able to crawl from beneath our thumb and discredit us.

We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to the Christian remember we have yet to influence the "Christian world" to our ends. When that is done we shall have an end of

them everywhere. You may see them here in Russia as trained apes. They do not know their tether is long only until the apes in other lands have become unwary.

You must work until "religion" is synonymous with "insanity". You must work until the officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce upon religious groups as public enemies. *[Ed.: Perhaps using "cults" for starters.]*

Remember, all lands are governed by the few and only pretend to consult with the many. It is no different in America. The petty official, the maker of laws alike can be made to believe the worst. It is not necessary to convince the masses. It is only necessary to work incessantly upon the official, using personal defamations, wild lies, false evidence and constant propaganda to make him fight for you against the church or against any practitioner.

Like the official the bona-fide medical healer also believes the worst if it can be shown to him as dangerous competition. And like the Christian, should he seek to take from us any right we have gained, we shall finish him as well.

We must be like the vine upon the tree. We use the tree to climb and then, strangling it, grow into power on the nourishment of the flesh.

We must strike from our path any opposition. We must use for our tools any authority that comes to hand. And then at last, the decades sped, we can dispense with all authority save our own and triumph in the greater glory of the Party.

#### PROPOSALS WHICH MUST BE AVOIDED!

If the Communistic connections of an psychopolitician should become disclosed, it should be attributed to his own carelessness, and he should, himself, be immediately branded as eccentric within his own profession.

Authors of literature which seek to demonstrate the picture of a society under complete mental control and duress should be helped toward infamy or suicide to discredit their works.

Any legislation liberalizing any healing practice should be immediately fought and defeated. All healing practices should gravitate entirely to authoritative levels, and no other opinions should be admitted, as these might lead to exposure.

Movements to improve youth should be invaded and corrupted, as this might interrupt campaigns to produce in youth delinquency, addiction, drunkenness, and sexual promiscuity.

Communist workers in the field of newspapers and radio should be protected wherever possible by striking out of action, through Psychopolitics, any persons con-

sistently attacking them. These, in their turn, should be persuaded to give every possible publicity to the benefits of psychopolitical activities under the heading of "science".

No healing group devoted to the mind must be allowed to exist within the borders of Russia or its satellites. Only well-vouched-for psychopolitical operatives can be continued in their practice, and this only for the benefit of the government or against enemy prisoners.

Any effort to exclude psychiatrists or psychologists from the armed services must be fought.

Any inquest into the "suicide" or sudden mental derangement of any political leader in a nation must be conducted only by psychopolitical operatives or their dupes, whether Psychopolitics is responsible or not.

Death and violence against persons attacking Communism in a nation should be eschewed as forbidden. Violent activity against such persons might bring about their martyrdom. Defamation, and the accusation of insanity, alone should be employed if at all possible, and they should be brought at last under the ministrations of psychopolitical operatives, such as psychiatrists and controlled psychologists.

#### SUMMARY

(Editorial Note from Gordon "Jack" Mohr, Lt. Col. U.S. Army, Ret. dated January 1976: "—The only revision is in the summary, which was added after the atom bomb had been dropped in Japan at the end of World War II.—")

In this time of unlimited weapons, and in national antagonisms where atomic war with Capitalistic powers is possible, Psychopolitics must act efficiently as never before.

Any and all programs of Psychopolitics must be increased to aid and abet the activities of other Communist agents throughout the nation in question.

The failure of Psychopolitics might well bring about the atomic bombing of the Motherland. (Russia).

If Psychopolitics succeeds in its mission throughout the Capitalistic nations of the world, there will never be an atomic war, for Russia will have subjugated all of her enemies (GO BACK AND READ THE LAST SENTENCE AGAIN AND AGAIN AND AGAIN.)

Communism has already spread across one-sixth of the inhabited world. Marxist Doctrines have already penetrated the remainder. An extension of the Communist social order is everywhere victorious. The spread of Communism has never been by force of battle, but by conquest of the mind. In Psychopolitics we have refined this conquest to its last degree.

The psychopolitical operative must suc-

ceed, for his success means a world of Peace. His failure might well mean the destruction of the civilized portions of Earth by atomic power in the hands of Capitalistic madmen.

The end thoroughly justifies the means. The degradation of populaces is less inhuman than their destruction by atomic fission, for to an animal who lives only once, any life is sweeter than death.

The end of war is the control of a conquered people. If a people can be conquered in the absence of war, the end of war will have been achieved without the destruction of war. A

worthy goal.

The psychopolitician has his reward in the nearly unlimited control of populaces, in the uninhibited exercise of passion, and the glory of Communist conquest over the stupidity of the enemies of the People.

THE END  
END OF QUOTING

Let us close this document. Please, I plead with you to very carefully study the contents several times. The approach has been incredibly

successful for you have become PEOPLE OF THE LIE and fight unto your death for the right to continue in your own demise. I simply ask that you look at your plight with an open mind for blindness is swept away in the wash of truth.

In service, I come as a brother, that I and my companions might help you find the way back into light and truth. May God have mercy and gift ye ones with light. Saalome'

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.  
UFF-IGFC  
To clear, please. Good evening.

# From The News Desk

11/26/93 RICK MARTIN

## RUSSIAN FLAG

The CONTACT received the following fax from a Canadian reader and it is taken from a story which appeared in the Moscow Associated Press, written by Alexander Merkushev, November 24: "The Communist hammer-and-sickle may be replaced with a new national emblem reaching even further back into Russian history: a **double-headed eagle** that for centuries proclaimed the military might of the czars.

"The design must now be approved by President Boris Yeltsin and parliament.

"The eagle holds a scepter in its right talon and an orb in its left. In the center of the crest is an image of Russia's historic guardian, St. George, slaying the dragon.

"The double-headed eagle has already made an unofficial comeback, adorning many business logos and even appearing—without its crowns—on some Russian coins."

## DEADLY ELECTRIC FENCES

In a recent article appearing in Sacramento, California's *EXAMINER*, written by Steven A. Capps, Sacramento—"The state Department of Corrections has embarked on a massive construction project to install electric fences—capable of killing instantly any inmate trying to escape—at all major prisons in the state [of California].

"All of our prisons will have them," said Department of Corrections spokesman Bill Gengler. "They pay for themselves."

"The cost of building fences at 21 of the state's prisons is expected to be \$28.4

million, while their use is expected to save the state \$34 million a year."

## SOUTH AFRICA

In an article appearing in the November 17 issue of the *FINANCIAL TIMES* (London), "The South African government and the African National Congress agreed to guarantee the white minority a substantial share of power in local government in a deal intended to placate the white right wing."

## HEPATITIS DRUG

The following one sentence article appeared in the same issue of *FINANCIAL TIMES*, "The U.S. Food and Drug Administration is tightening its rules on reporting side-effects of experimental drugs after five people died during tests of a new hepatitis drug."

## THE POPE

In an article from Rome, "Pope John Paul II fractured and dislocated his right shoulder on Thursday after tripping on the hem of his robe at an audience for U.N. officials, the Vatican said."

## SCHOOL IN THE '90s

In an article from New York, from an unknown source, "The city's new schools chancellor is altering two controversial policies that helped bring his predecessor's ouster. Ramon Cortines said Wednesday he's promoting changes that would enable parents to veto condoms-on-demand for their high school children. He also said there would be a change in perspective regarding the so-called Children of the Rainbow curriculum, a cultural diversity lesson guide blasted by some parents as

advocating homosexual lifestyles."

## TUBERCULOSIS

In an article taken from the November 16 edition of the *MILWAUKEE SENTINEL*, Washington, D.C.—"Tuberculosis, the *world's most neglected epidemic*, could be killing 4 million people a year within a decade unless Western countries come up with \$100 million to fight it, the World Health Organization said Monday."

## PLUTONIUM INJECTIONS

From the November 16 edition of the *DEMOCRAT AND CHRONICLE* (Rochester, NY), is the following report: "Almost 50 years ago, 11 patients at Strong Memorial Hospital were injected with plutonium without their consent in experiments as part of the Manhattan Project."

## NEW AIDS CZAR

In the October 28 edition of the *ROCKY MOUNTAIN NEWS* comes the following writing from Philip Terzian, "You might have wondered what became of President Clinton's pledge to name an AIDS czar to coordinate the federal government's efforts in preventing, curing and issuing homilies about AIDS. In fact, the czar has been crowned, her name is Kristine Gebbie..."

"Her appointment, incidentally, infuriated the radical wing of the AIDS lobby—and for reasons which are not too difficult to guess. Since she was not known to be an activist, but rather an administrator, with an instinct for conventional wisdom, the choice of Kristine Gebbie was considered to be inadequate, even insulting.

"It is not difficult to insult this constituency. Indeed, as you walk around the city of Washington, there are all sorts of handbills glued to lampposts and walls con-



demning Gebbie's work and exhorting her boss to "Stop the Holocaust" now.

"This should prove to Bill Clinton, as if he didn't know already, that no good deed goes unpunished, and that some people are never satisfied.

"It's hard to see why. Gebbie has said and done nothing to offend the most vociferous shock troops of Queer Nation. On the contrary, she has gone out of her way to bathe them in praise and insult their natural adversaries, the religious right. I stumbled upon a typical example of this the other day. Speaking to a conference on teen-age pregnancy Czar Gebbie revived a theme she had struck recently in Dallas: That the preaching of abstinence as a means of controlling AIDS is *criminal* behavior, leading to *fear of sex* and preventing people from being *positive* about their sexuality.

"Criminal? Well, according to Gebbie, Americans must start viewing sex as an 'essentially important and pleasurable thing.'"

#### HIV & WHO

In an article appearing in the November 17 issue of *FINANCIAL TIMES*, written by Clive Cookson, "The World Health Organization yesterday launched a new AIDS research strategy which it says 'could revolutionize' efforts to prevent the disease.

"The WHO, the United National health agency, will coordinate a campaign by the world's pharmaceutical industry to develop a safe antiviral agent capable of killing or inactivating HIV, the virus that causes AIDS. It would probably take the form of a gel or foam which a woman could administer to her vagina before having sex.

"The new strategy follows a meeting at WHO headquarters in Geneva, at which representatives of 21 drug companies agreed to a coordinated R&D effort."

Anyone worried yet? As regular *CONTACT* readers will already know, the World Health Organization spread the disease to begin with, through contaminated vaccines in Africa, among other places. Well, as predicted, it's time to accelerate the depopulation of a planet. The writing is on the wall.

#### SMALLPOX CULTURES

In an Associated Press article appearing in the November 19 edition of the *ALBUQUERQUE JOURNAL*, (New Mexico), "The last known laboratory cultures of smallpox are to be destroyed on the final day of 1993 in scientific history's first deliberate extinction of a biological species. But some scientists are urging a reprieve.

"The issue is debated in the journal *SCIENCE*. Researchers from the United States, Russia and the United Kingdom

say that the surviving smallpox cultures could be of great value to science and that saving them for at least 10 more years of study would not endanger humanity.

"They say further study of smallpox could point to a cure for AIDS."

#### VIETNAM & RUSSIA

From the November 18 edition of the *ALBUQUERQUE JOURNAL*, Bangkok, Thailand—"Vietnam and Russia have signed a \$500 million trade agreement, the largest since the collapse of the Soviet Union...

"Under the agreement, Vietnam is to provide Russia with 260,000 tons of rice, 10,000 tons of coffee and thousands of tons of vegetables and meat...

"In return, Vietnam is to receive a half-million tons of Russian fertilizer and 200,000 tons of steel."

#### THYROID CANCER IN LOS ALAMOS

In an article appearing in the November 17 edition of the *ROSWELL DAILY RECORD* (New Mexico), "The state Health Department is proposing a *case-control* study that will investigate possible causes of the high number of thyroid cancers in Los Alamos County.

"State health officials have said they are at a loss to explain the county's abnormal rate of thyroid cancer, a relatively rare disease known to be caused by exposure to relatively high doses of radiation."

#### RELIGIOUS FREEDOM??

Taken from an Associated Press article appearing in the November 6 edition of the *LAS VEGAS REVIEW-JOURNAL*, "An Oregon car dealer violated a Jewish employee's religious freedom by firing him when he missed work to attend a ceremony for his wife's conversion to Judaism, a federal appeals court ruled Friday."

#### BUNGEEING SENIOR

From an October 15 Associated Press story, Alpine, California, "Defying age, his children and common sense, 100-year-old S.L. Potter bungee jumped from a 210-foot tower, earning what he hopes is a place in history. Then he asked for his teeth back."

#### VATICAN CHIDES CLONING

In an article appearing in the October 26 edition of the *NEW YORK POST*, "The Vatican yesterday sharply criticized the cloning of human embryos, and said the United States must regulate unscrupulous scientists who venture into a tunnel of madness."

#### MILITARY RETIREES

In an article from the November 14 edition of

the *ORLANDO SENTINEL* (Florida), "The Saturday matinee at the Orlando Naval Training Center movie theater was a horror story for hundreds of retirees who depend on the base hospital for medical care and prescriptions.

"It wasn't a movie but a Pentagon-sponsored briefing that sent shivers down spines of those in the standing-room-only crowd.

"Department of Defense health-care officials said retirees won't be abandoned when the Naval Training Center Hospital closes in 1995, but they will pay a price.

"For the first time, retirees will have no choice but to pay part of the cost of drugs they have been getting free for years.

"Those hurt most will be those that can afford it the least—elderly retirees on Medicare who live farther than 40 miles from the base.

"We were told we would get free medical care for the rest of our lives," Robert Daves, a 72-year-old veteran of the Army and the Air Force, said. "You guys were sent down here to rationize a broken promise."

#### WATER SHORTAGES

In an article dated November 8, from an unknown source, Washington—"People from Los Angeles to Beijing to Riyadh, Saudi Arabia, are having to look farther and farther away for fresh water, and a new report says water scarcity is a spreading global problem.

"The bottom line of this is simply that the rate of population growth in countries experiencing water scarcity is vastly outpacing population growth of the world as a whole."

#### WATER LAWS

In an article from September 27, from an unknown source, Washington—"Federal and state officials are failing to protect millions of Americans who are exposed to contaminants every time they drink a glass of tap water or take a shower, says a private environmental watchdog group.

"Water systems throughout the country, routinely violate the federal Safe Drinking Water Act, but penalties are rare, according to *Think Before You Drink*, a report released by the Natural Resources Defense Council.

"Most of the violations involved failure to regularly test water quality, report contamination, follow proper water treatment methods or notify the public of violations," Olson said. The violations affected at least 100 million people."

#### UNEMPLOYMENT STATISTICS SKEWED

In a recent article from an unknown newspaper come the following comments, "The current recession has pushed down the standard of living for so many people that it is unbelievable. But the worst part is that unemploy-

ment numbers published by the government do not give the true picture. When someone runs out of his or her unemployment insurance checks, government counts the person as "employed". I do not know the logic behind it. I personally know at least 40 people who ran out of unemployment checks and are still unemployed."

Granted, most CONTACT readers are well aware of how distorted the actual unemployment statistics are. There are millions more unemployed than are reflected in the official numbers.

### MORE GENETICS

In an article appearing in the November 18 edition of GOOD TIMES, "The U.S. Biotech industry is about to spring genetically engineered meat, milk and dairy products on an unsuspecting public, pure food crusader Warren Lockwood claims, and the consequences could be dire.

"This is the most dramatic technology to happen in the 20th century," says Lockwood, who heads the Santa Cruz chapter of the Washington, D.C.-based Pure Food Campaign. "They are altering the DNA blueprint of life itself, and we feel the government is underestimating the risks of this technology."

"At issue is a genetically engineered bovine growth hormone (BGH) recently approved by U.S. Food and Drug Administration (FDA) for injection into dairy cattle. The hormone is designed to boost milk production by 25 percent, but critics claim BGH has been insufficiently tested for possible long-term damage to cattle, human adults and nursing infants. Another irritant is the FDA's decision to allow BGH products to go unlabeled."

### HUNGER

In an October 15 AP story of unknown

origin, "As many as one American in eight faces hunger, a group that lobbies for expanded anti-poverty programs said Thursday.

"The organization, Bread for the World Institute, estimated that worldwide one out of four people, or 1.3 billion, get too little food to work properly.

"Between the late 1960s and the mid-1970s the United States reduced hunger, and the nation has the means to virtually eliminate hunger within its borders," said David Beckmann, institute president, in the group's fourth annual report.

"Yet hunger is more wide-spread in the United States now than it was 10 or 15 years ago," he said.

"The total number of hungry in the United States is probably higher than 30 million," said J. Larry Brown, director of the Tufts University Center on Hunger, Poverty and Nutrition.

"In June, Brown estimated that 12 million of the hungry were under 18."

# Ten Tips On How To Live In The NEW WORLD ORDER

By No. 405-33-1231

1. WATCH LOTS OF TELEVISION. Television pleasantly sublimates the primitive human defense mechanism that can get you in trouble.

2. AVOID TALKING ABOUT RELIGION OR POLITICS. No matter how innocuous your speech may be, it could be misinterpreted and recorded in your Government Personal Thought Dossier.

3. IDENTIFY YOURSELF BY SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER. Uses of one's Christian or Family name may be perceived as prideful individualism...a Class B Felony.

4. PUBLICLY DISOWN FAMILY MEMBERS AND FRIENDS WHO HAVE BEEN COERCIVELY ENROLLED IN RE-EDUCATION CENTERS. NWO Rules of Justice provide for expeditious prosecution and conviction of Guilt by Association.

5. VOTE CORRECTLY. The new FAX, PHONE, and MAIL BALLOTING SYSTEM is carefully monitored by Elections Security Police (ESP) to identify potential dissidents and enemies of the World. Avoid voting mavericks--most of whom are sponsored and financed by

the World Government Opportunities Agency (WGOA) to bring malcontents out into the open. To assure minimal risk when voting, cast your ballot for incumbents having an A-1 rating by the ADL.

6. ATTEND ALL POLITICALLY-CORRECT RALLIES AND PATRIOTIC FUNCTIONS IN YOUR AREA. To obtain additional merit points, carry a sign which derides viewpoints held by Constitutionalists, Patriot Groups, Fundamentalist Christians and other bigots.

7. MEMORIZE THE OPINIONS OF THE NWO LEADERS AND TELEVISION ANCHOR PERSONS. Reiterate them as if they were your own during all social and business conversations.

8. ATHEISM IS THE SAFEST POLICY. But affiliations with State-Approved religious organizations are permitted, and may be rich fields for business contacts.

9. BE AMONG THE FIRST IN YOUR NEIGHBORHOOD TO TURN IN YOUR SPORTING RIFLES when the UNIVERSAL PLOWSHARES ACT (UPA) goes into effect. You will be well-fed under the terms of THE SOCIAL PAN-AGRICULTURE AND WILDLIFE PROTECTION

PROGRAM, hunting will be unnecessary, and possession of firearms of any description after the effective date of UPA will constitute the capital offense of Aggravated Intent to Commit Homicide.

10. WILLINGLY AND HAPPILY SURRENDER YOUR PARENTAL RIGHTS, participate enthusiastically in the new OBE school program and realize the honor associated with being a breeder and care taker of the first generation to SERVE THE MASTERS in THE NEW WORLD ORDER.

"Thou Shalt Not Think, nor do any Thing that is Controversial."

*"There are four chief obstacles in grasping truth...namely, submission to faulty and unworthy authority, influence of custom, popular prejudice, and the concealment of our own ignorance accompanied by an ostentatious display of our knowledge"*

Roger Bacon (c. 1214-1292)

# Latest New Releases

## RELATIVE CONNECTIONS

VOL. I

*In the sequence of events it becomes necessary for MAN to fit pieces and jots and tittles together—generalize and find the perfection of weaving which produces the perfect tapestry. Our only intent is to bring you resources, information, pieces and parts from which you can confirm your own finding and knowing. This means a massive variety of "subjects" and only partial readings so that you can go further and FIND TRUTH OF CIRCUMSTANCES AND PLAYERS. May your continued "searching" be fruitful for you at the Harvest Time.*



BY

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN

A PHOENIX JOURNAL

## MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE UNFOLDED

*In the wondrous manifestation of physical expression comes the need to "finally" understand that which IS and that which you ARE. It is the coming into knowing of the truth of your expression and the ability of your manifestation which allows the passage on to higher and greater expression and experience. May you walk ever in LIGHT for therein is ALL.*

RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL II



BY

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN

A PHOENIX JOURNAL

## TRUTH AND CONSEQUENCES

RELATIVE CONNECTIONS  
VOL. III

*In living in ignorance, the consequences are there—just not correctly identified as such. You pay either way—to the lie. Find Truth and uncover the conspirators and their hierarchy and you shall begin to dissolve their power over your experience. Let us uncover again those who would be KINGS over your destiny and the destiny of your world. That is the FIRST STEP to FREEDOM! Truth is that one thing that without it, you shall remain enslaved.*



BY

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN

A PHOENIX JOURNAL

(See last page for ordering information)

## WE NEED YOUR HELP! CONSIDER SPONSORING A JOURNAL

**The cost for printing the JOURNALS in sufficient quantities to offer them at rock-bottom prices is always a challenging burden to our resources. Some of you have very kindly helped out financially with this task in the past and we again ask for your help at this time. If you may be in a position to assist, please contact PHOENIX SOURCE DISTRIBUTORS at the address or telephone listed on the Back Page.**

## SORTING THE PIECES

RELATIVE CONNECTIONS  
VOL. IV

*In forming any picture from the myriads of pieces of a picture puzzle—you must first sort the pieces. This requires knowledge—in TRUTH. Lies will not make a picture whole—only the presented fable. ONLY in TRUTH can you make heads and tails of the WAY IT IS! It is time to SEE and HEAR that which IS. You cannot turn into the Spiritual journey unless you recognize that which has come about in your physical expression and the limitations being increased as we speak—to break the bonds, you must come to see God and the anti-God in full reflection.*



BY

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN

A PHOENIX JOURNAL

# FBI Shaken By Probe Of Idaho Siege

*Special unit's actions could lead to charges*

*Excerpts from an article*

By David Johnston  
with Stephen Labaton  
*The New York Times*  
November 25, 1993

WASHINGTON—The bloody standoff between the FBI's elite paramilitary force and a white separatist in Idaho has produced one of the largest and most wrenching internal inquiries ever conducted by the Justice Department, threatening some of the country's top law-enforcement officials with criminal prosecution.

The far-reaching inquiry which has been under way for weeks but has remained largely unknown, centers on the operation at a remote ridge in August 1992 by the Hostage Rescue

Team, the FBI unit trained to capture terrorists, hostage-takers and other violent criminals with minimal casualties.

Deputy Attorney General Philip Heymann, who is supervising the inquiry, described it as a top-to-bottom review of the case.

Investigators from the Office of Professional Responsibility, the Justice Department's internal ethics unit, have warned top managers agents, prosecutors and former officials that they could face civil or criminal charges, including obstruction of justice and violations of civil-rights law.

The investigation has begun to reach the highest officials in the FBI and the justice Department in the Bush administration, although investigators say many of the officials they interviewed are not likely to be charged.

Among those questioned is Larry Potts, head of the FBI's criminal investigative division, who is the most senior Washington official involved in allowing the agents to shoot without provocation, a change in procedures that led to the death of Vicki Weaver.

Other officials who have been questioned include George Terwilliger III, the former deputy attorney general, and Henry Hudson, former director of the U.S. Marshals Service.

Some FBI officials said they also feared that a separate investigation by a state prosecutor in Boundary County, Idaho, where the incident

took place, could lead to homicide charges against FBI agents.

## Latest On Weaver From APFN

Now for latest information on Randy Weaver from Jerry White via the A.P.F.N.

I talked to Randy Weaver this afternoon and he is doing fine, considering the circumstances.

He is tentatively scheduled to be released from confinement 17 December 1993 and is looking forward to being home for Christmas in Iowa with his family.

Anyone interested in sending him a Christmas card or just corresponding with him can do it as follows:

Randall C. Weaver  
1115 Albany  
Caldwell, Idaho 83605

He needs all the support that we can give him, and we need to keep encouraging the Prosecuting Attorney of Boundary County, Idaho to bring the murderers of his wife and son to justice. Contact him at:

Randall Day  
Boundary County Prosecuting Attorney  
Boundary County Courthouse  
Bonners Ferry, Idaho 83805  
Phone 208-267-7545 or 208-267-3197  
Fax 208-267-5284

Let him know that we have not forgotten.

God Bless Jerry.

# Truth Impounded

**11/27/93 #1 HATONN**

**VALLEY OF SHADOWS**

People in gatherings and individually recite *The Lord's Prayer*, in pious or absent-minded chanting as they also do "*Hail Mary, full of Grace*". Then "Jews" will go to the temples and chant their rituals. There will be little or no MEANING in the ritualistic speakings. But, as we move into foxholes, the exercise takes on a little more "meaning" but a lot less piousness. Have any of you ever noticed this? In self?

Next, you confront problems and those preachers have told you to humbly ask (or "demand", according to WHO is ranting and instructing) answers and intervention by GOD! Then, if things still do not go to YOUR LIKING, you BLAME God for your own foolishness. So you come with your naughty deeds showing and asking for a way out of your own acts of indiscretion. Oh, you mean the words alright for after all, you want to NOT GET CAUGHT or, at the very least, not be held responsible. We now can go all the way back to infancy and

claim "abuse" or "molestation" and it covers everything from murder to sexual promiscuity; abortion to theft. MOST OFTEN, my friends, NOTHING happened to you beyond a lot of misinformation and parents who simply DO NOT KNOW WHAT TO DO IN THIS WORLD OF PARENTING OR LIVING.

There, deep in the shadows of the valley of shadows lurks Truth impounded—unable to reach through to allow you FREEDOM. And, as long as you fail to search those shadows and then, recognizing the lie, assume responsibility for your thoughts and actions, you will be forever filled with unrest and endless seeking after the WRONG things of which "MAN" will tell you exist but DO NOT. You will go haplessly about moving through one mate after another, as one example, while bearing children to reap your "sins" of ignorance and irresponsibility—"....looking for love in all the wrong places. Looking for love in all the wrong faces...." (good lyrics from Ever-ready Rabbit).

With WHAT do you fill your minds? Do you ESCAPE further into the darkness while reading novels and science fiction of

monsters and physical unbalance? Yes indeed, I include the *bibles* from every sect and cult. Or, do you search as quickly and diligently as is possible to find Truth and set about correcting the damage of the lies? As you find those answers within self—you shall FIND Truth. However, as with all things REAL, Truth is not the living end of freedom. KNOWING Truth causes ones to need to accept responsibility—and therein lies the deepest of all problems—man no longer knows how to accept responsibility nor even "survive". Some may well "learn" to survive but it will be through the even more darkened avenues of "taking from a brother" in the most heinous manners possible. It has ever been thus.

**TODAY AND NEWS**

Today, while still on your "holiday kicking about", some are still in hunger but the elite are feeling warm and cozy for having "dished out" food to the homeless for ONE MEAL which didn't even interfere with the schedule for their own parties, etc. Are you paying attention? To what? The football games that will mesmerize a nation for four

days? Well, THAT IS the plan of the Elite Controllers—to mesmerize you with physical “things” until you are dullards and incapable of response to reason much less watch that which might be taking place in your world which would dump RESPONSIBILITY upon your shoulders.

How many of you are even aware that TODAY there are some topics being presented (in Elite viewpoint, of course) which confirm the things we have told you—and most of you will have missed it entirely or at the most will not learn of it unless I tell you to note it—or, it rolls around until you can't hide from it.

### DESERT WAR MYSTERY DISEASES

What have we told you about this “illness”? Go look it up! What are the reports now out that can no LONGER be buried totally? Ah, indeed, different from what you might expect but equally buried as to truth. The questions now being asked, however, by the ones WITH the ailments are quite interesting. One black man shouted it ALL: “Why has the government lied to us about things like Agent Orange when it comes full circle that it was so and killed a lot of us. Why is it NOW, after total denials, coming forth that ‘perhaps a we-tiny bit of chemicals might have been used—but not enough to make anyone sick? **And why was it used BY OUR OWN MILITARY—ON US?** Next you had better damned well start telling us WHY EVERYBODY GOT SO SICK FROM INOCULATIONS SUPPOSEDLY GIVEN TO US TO KEEP US SAFE AND WELL!” How much does it take, Americans?

### THE ZIONIST PROTOCOLS

The BIG ONE, however, is this news: After long deliberations a Russian JUDGE (Khazarian) has ruled that PUBLISHING THE PROTOCOLS OF ZION IS AN ANTI-SEMITIC ACT. To further publish such will be classified as an “anti-Semitic” act and will be treated as a “heinous hate crime” and shall no longer be tolerated. The follow-up decision was that the Russian Czar's created the PROTOCOLS in order to insure persecution of the Jews in the world and, at that time, specifically in Russia and Germany! Further, they say that they were written in 1903, all lies, to blame the poor hapless Jews and cause their persecution and genocide. I do not “quote” here because the quote is much longer and more incredible than this which I just summarized although the portions here are quoted. You have to remember that in the new “Russia” there is a LAW against speaking out with ANY OPINION ABOUT THE HOLOCAUST IF IT DIFFERS IN ANY MANNER FROM THE VERSION

CALLED “ORTHODOX JEWISH” AS TO WHAT MAY OR MAY NOT HAVE HAPPENED.

## ADL Wiggles Off The Hook

11/27/93 #1 HATONN

### A CONFIRMING STEP FORWARD TO THE U.S.

How many of you remember the San Francisco uncovering of massive list-making and hidden intelligence being done through the police department with the Anti-Defamation League (ADL) of B'nai B'rith—against and inclusive of individuals and groups that “might” be serving against the ADL? This was NOT “JUST” San Francisco but this is where the skit hit the fan.

There was not one shred of legality about the scheme. No argument could even be found to protect or actually defend the offenders caught red-handed in collusion with the law enforcement department, the District Attorney, et al. THIS IS CRIMINAL ACTIVITY AT ITS HIGHEST AND LOWEST LEVEL! THIS IS TREASON IN ITS ABSOLUTE DEFINITION.

So what? Well, “The Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, which has been the target of a criminal probe in San Francisco because of its information-gathering techniques, settled the case on November 15 by agreeing to an injunction not to use illegal means to monitor the activities of other groups or individuals.” Still think you have fair “justice” and a “Free” society? Funny thing here, they are going to toss this out—a real “criminal” matter when the local honchos in this tiny village of Tehachapi are “railroading illegally” Dharma for “rumors” of having been seen on the adjacent vacant lot to her dwelling (on which she and E.J. have LEGAL EASEMENT) as a CRIMINAL action with no recourse! Further, every judge having seen the case states that it is in any definition a “civil” matter at best. Anybody SCARED yet? If NOT—you are blind as the proverbial mole.

I want to offer you this ADL information because I fear you won't remember the details or even the incident. What a sad day this is when you have lost all of your freedoms and can see it not.

I thank *New American View* for this article. P.O. Box 999, Herndon, VA 22070-0999.

QUOTING:

**SAN FRANCISCO DA MAKES A DEAL:**  
**In the end, despite overwhelming evi-**

**dence of the Jewish organization's illegal and felonious activities involving the San Francisco Police Department, the political pressure was too great for the DA to withstand.**

The Anti-Defamation League (ADL) of B'nai B'rith, which has been the target of a criminal probe in San Francisco because of its information-gathering techniques, settled the case on November 15 by agreeing to an injunction not to use illegal means to monitor the activities of other groups or individuals.

In the settlement, filed in San Francisco Superior Court, League officials admitted no wrongdoing and denied San Francisco District Attorney Arlo Smith's allegations that they had trafficked in illegally obtained confidential information.

Despite a nearly year-long investigation that included the seizure of **hundreds of documents from the ADL's two West Coast offices**, Smith's office agreed in the settlement not to seek criminal charges against the ADL, an 80-year-old organization founded to fight anti-semitism [**H: Originated as a branch of and structured by: BRITISH INTELLIGENCE.**] Also exempted from prosecution is Roy Bullock, the ADL “contract employee” who has been accused of gathering much of the illegal information that San Francisco authorities say was in the ADL's possession.

San Francisco authorities had threatened to submit their evidence to a grand jury this month, but John Dwyer, the assistant San Francisco district attorney who handled the ADL probe, said that the civil resolution always was preferable. Putting his best spin on the apparent defeat, he said, “If you present the case to a grand jury and you convict them, you'd have them on probation for three years. This is a permanent injunction.”

But the ADL's national chairman and director, Melvin Salberg and Abraham Foxman, respectively, hailed the settlement as a vindication. “The agreement we have reached confirms our consistent position that ADL has engaged in no misconduct of any kind,” the men said in a joint statement.

Capping the League's victory over the police, the ADL in settling the San Francisco case also agreed to create a Hate Crimes Reward fund of up to \$50,000 and to spend up to \$25,000 to train district attorney's office employees in a program designed to reduce intolerance and violence.

We've heard of the fox guarding the chicken coop, but this is ridiculous!

We hate to say it, but we told you that these guys would beat the rap. In the lead article of *New American View's* August 1 issue, we wrote:

The Jewish Anti-Defamation League is under police investigation in San Fran-

cisco and reportedly a few other cities for having stolen confidential police and possibly FBI files. The investigation, which has been under way for more than eight months, quickly resulted in the arrest of one ADL longtime undercover agent and one collaborating cop. But since then, the police process has sputtered and now stalled.

**It is increasingly doubtful that anything more will come of the episode.**

Perhaps not surprisingly, considering the scope and power of its network, the ADL's misdeeds in San Francisco never became a national news story. Despite the importance of the matter and its national implications—and a goodly amount of local publicity—the story was deliberately ignored by the Jewish-controlled national news media. Other than a few brief mentions on network TV and a couple of dutiful, low-key acknowledgements in the big papers and weekly news magazines, news coverage of the scandal has been largely restricted to the San Francisco area.

The ADL and its like-minded power-hungry Jewish co-conspirators have striven mightily to kill or at least limit the investigation. But even they are not influential enough to do it by themselves or even with the aid of their fellow travelers. There are other factors at play, the most important of which is that the police in San Francisco and many of our major cities—as well as the FBI—have been contaminated and compromised by years of intimate interaction with the League.

The problem is not that the ADL's agents have stolen police and FBI files. The problem is that the ADL has cooperated with the police in compiling files and in some cases maintaining illegal files on American citizens. In addition, the League often fed false information to individual police officers and even entire departments overeager to please their Jewish benefactors—who wined and dined them and often took them on free junkets to Israel. Moreover, the ADL wormed its way into police and FBI training programs—a mind-boggling development which raises great doubts about the professionalism and integrity of these law enforcement organizations. This is the problem which the San Francisco scandal has revealed.

To clean up the ADL problem in the numerous police departments across the country and the FBI would require these organizations to admit to embarrassing mistakes—or worse—something they are unlikely to do of their own volition. It would also mean that many officers and officials would be exposed as incompetent—or worse—wrecking their careers. This, too, is unlikely to happen.

Considering the damage to the police and FBI should the full story of the ADL's penetration and manipulation of the San

Francisco and other major metropolitan police departments ever become public, the blowback on the Jewish defamation league seems insignificant. **Thus, the ADL and its lunatic-fringe cadre of antisemites probably will escape the current investigation with a minimum of damage.**

By avoiding exposure and prosecution, the ADL and its powerful clique of Jewish supporters will be able to continue to cow our politicians, the news media and our educators—and to rob us of our constitutional right to free thought and speech. Worse yet, this vile and insidious organization will continue to hide its true motive—**to enhance Jewish power in America**—behind the phony cause of fighting for the rights of Jews and other minorities.

There was a time, many decades ago, when the ADL and similar Jewish organizations had a legitimate purpose—to prevent discrimination. This goal has been achieved, and thus the ADL's purpose for existence has long since disappeared. But the organization has taken on a life of its own, and its members have been required to find other reasons to justify their careers and livelihoods.

Since there is no longer any significant discrimination against Jews in our society—at least not in the middle and upper levels—the ADL's modern mission has become one of advancing the interests of Israel. This the fanatics at the League do by equating any criticism of the Jewish state with anti-semitism. As silly as that sounds, the ADL and its zealots have been able to get away with it because those elements of our socio-political system which should have the sense and courage to resist have been coerced into submission or converted to cooperation.

Those who refuse to be bullied by the ADL bigots are defamed for starters. But being a vicious and vindictive group, the ADL is not satisfied with character assassination. So they actively seek to destroy their "enemies"—anyone they disagree with is an enemy as well as an anti-semite—using such dishonorable and un-American methods as behind-the-scenes economic reprisals. Like most sneaks, however, they are not physical. Like most bullies, they are **COWARDS**.

Thus over the years, the ADL has metamorphosed from a Jewish defense organization into an offensive weapon of **Jewish power**. It is no wonder then that the ADL receives the full support of those members of the Jewish community who lust for power over their fellow citizens.

Members of political groups who said they were spied on by the organization expressed outrage at the settlement.

Former Republican congressman Paul "Pete" McCloskey, who is suing the ADL and Bullock for invasion of privacy, said,

"It's disappointing because it raises, again, the question of whether people with political clout can get more favored treatment than ordinary citizens."

Christine Totah, secretary of the Arab American Caucus of the California Democratic Party, said that the settlement "made a mockery of the justice system. You can be sure that if it was an American Arab organization that behaved in this way, it would have been tried, prosecuted and hung!" **END QUOTE**

## Green, Brent JOIN ADL In Collusion AGAINST EKKERS

**11/27/93 #1 HATONN**

**EKKERS VS. JASON BRENT  
AND GEORGE GREEN**

Ok, let's get down to the facts of this ongoing persecution of the Ekkers by your "free justice system". You will find that EVERYTHING thus far that has been handed down by the judicial clowns—is biased, prejudiced, and handed down **IN SPITE OF THE LAWS OF THE LAND AND CONSTITUTION**. There has been **CRIMINAL** action from onset regarding everything from the Judge in municipal court (Brent) up and through the wheelers and dealers in the S&L scam **AND** your protector of property, the **RESOLUTION TRUST CORPORATION**.

From onset of first writings of a paper which so much as "mentioned" Zionists—there has been an open "get-them" order scattered about by the local Zionists in collusion with the ADL and books on the subject were literally **STOPPED AT THE CANADIAN BORDER**. Jason Brent did interviews with media and stated how preposterous and anti-Semitic were these people (the Ekkers) and told everyone in his circles that he "has the power to destroy them and will do so." Now, in collusion with George Green(berg?) and the massive power of the ADL—do you **REALLY** expect **JUSTICE**? Well, Dharma **DOES**, poor thing—she cannot accept that "my country has reached this state of evil." Well, it has! However, if enough of you reveal the truth and place demands and let the Elite controllers **KNOW** that this will be made public in all its ugly corruption—there has to be cause for consideration of **YOUR OPINION IN MASS**. Even if you cannot yet see results from your writings, faxing, etc., **IT IS TAKING ITS RIGHTFUL PLACE OF ATTENTION AND CAUSES ONES INVOLVED IN THE CORRUPTION AND COVER-UP AND THE ACTUAL CHAIN-HOLDERS—TO BECOME PUBLICLY RECOGNIZED CRIMINALS, AT THE LEAST, AIDING AND ABETTING CRIMINAL ACTIVITIES AND CORRUPTION.**

I suggest that you of Hebrew lineage—GET WITH THE TRUTH, THIS IS A FOCUSED ASSAULT AGAINST YOUR VERY EXISTENCE. THE ONES BEING SET FOR GENOCIDE ARE THE HEBREW LINES AND TRIBES. WHAT YOU HAVE HERE TODAY ARE **FALSE JEWS**, SELF-STYLED AND FOLLOWERS, NOT OF GOD, BUT OF THE TALMUD—AN EARTH ORIENTED BOOK WRITTEN BY CORRUPT AND EVIL CREATURES OF THE ADVERSARY. GO READ THE DAMNED THING! DAMNED? YES—I MYSELF DAMN IT TO THE CURSED PLACES OF SATAN.

I suppose when it comes under fire—it will also be declared a “forgery”. Well, chelas, a “forgery” indicates a “copy” in perfected form, of an “original” something or other. And when publication of “any” information is BANNED as with books already shared with you and such as the PROTOCOLS OF ZION—you can be pretty sure the Truth is being buried from your lighted eyes.

So why would this information be made public on the “controlled media” now? FOR DAMAGE CONTROL—SO IT CAN BE TOTALLY DISCOUNTED, THIS INFORMATION WE OFFER ALONG WITH OTHERS AND, HOPEFULLY IN THEIR PLANS, MOST PEOPLE WILL NEVER HAVE “HEARD” OF ANYTHING REMOTELY LIKE THE PROTOCOLS OF ZION AND NEVER SHALL—ESPECIALLY THE HEBREWS!

Are E.J. and Dharma terrorized by these events? Of course! They are servants unto God—not idiots or lame-brains! Dharma cries out: “Well, so God wins! WHEN,

confound it?” **WHEN IT IS THE RIGHT TIME AND PLACE!** WHEN YOU TAKE RESPONSIBILITY AND STAND AS ONE IN LIGHT—THEN SHALL YOU BEGIN TO WIN.

*“People are too lazy, wanting somebody to help them see the light. Get off your dead ass and look for the light yourself. Find the switch, turn it on.”* Little Crow 1/5/92, and:

*“This responsibility isn’t outside of yourself for somebody else to do. It’s within you and it’s for you to do in every moment of your life the best you can. Not perfect. Not perfect, but the best you can. Say you don’t get it done the best you can this time. What happens? You come back and you do it again, the best you can. That’s all.”* Little Crow 7/8/90. And, for Dharma and E.J., a reminder in this path of terror: **“Have faith. Have faith. Have faith. You’re on the spiritual path. You’re on the road. You are the spiritual sanctuary. You are that strength and you’re not going to be punished for believing that God lives inside you. That isn’t a punishment, that’s a joy.”** Little Crow 8/26/90.

Why do I quote Little Crow? As much as any reason—SO THAT HE CAN READ HIS OWN WORDS AND TAKE STRENGTH IN HIS OWN TIME OF NEED—FOR HIS WAY IS HARDER THAN IS YOURS! AHO!

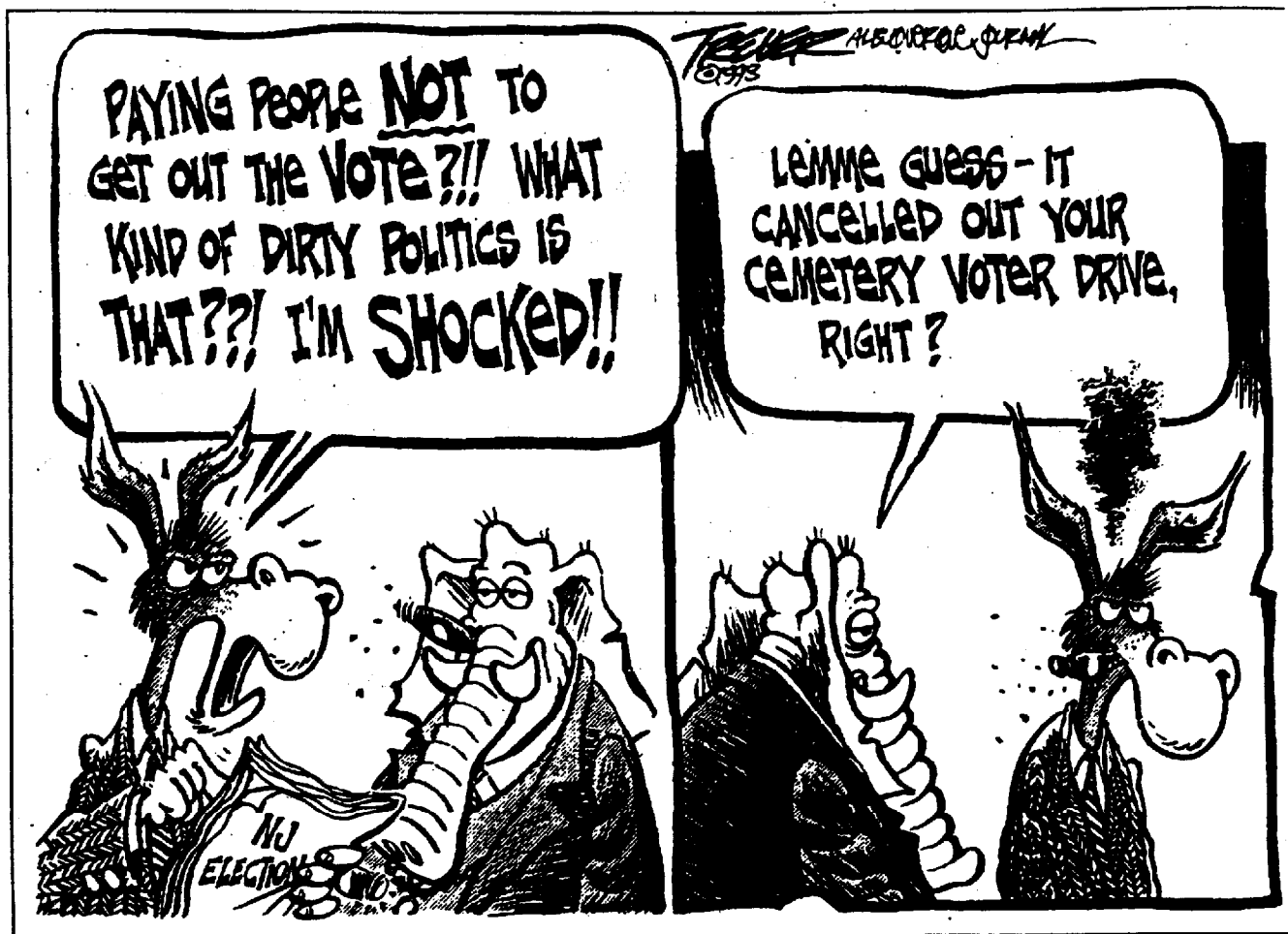
VISIONS AND TALES OF VISIONS

I urge you ones who are now being a focus for the telling of “incredible” tales to be aware: they probably ARE just that—**incredible tales.**

Recently there have been some really juicy stories, some of encounters—mixed with intrigue of military-type strange happenings, experienced by ones who are in the “business” of writing and presentations. Don’t be sucked into this type of activity lest you follow the wrong hot-air currents off into la-la land. There are full explanations for many things even if the EVENTS IN POINT ACTUALLY DID OCCUR. Watch the parties involved if possible and LISTEN to intonations, questions and varied and uncertain presentations. The person in point may very well be telling you TRUTH of his perceptions—THAT DOES NOT MAKE IT TRUE!

I simply remind you ones with the responsibility of presenting public information that you must NEVER present anything as absolute for you will be lying in most instances—at least from the FULL truth. It is certainly not that these things cannot be shared—simply make sure ALL credits are given to the party sharing and NOT BY ANY STAFF WHO MAY OR MAY NOT AGREE AND DESIRE “OPINIONS”. OPINIONS ARE ALSO TOTALLY VALID AND ACCEPTABLE—JUST MAKE SURE IT IS STATED AS SUCH. MOREOVER—DO NOT INTERPRET FOR ME, I REMIND YOU! YOU HAVE ONLY YOUR OWN OPINION AND PERCEPTION REGARDING THAT WHICH “I” OFFER AND YOUR INTERPRETATION MAY WELL NOT BE MINE.

We need to leave this now and attend the meeting. I wish to continue with some of these thoughts, verbally. Thank you. Salu.



# NATURE'S Products

(Continued From Page 1)

ING POSSIBLE BODY MALFUNCTIONS AND/OR INVADERS NOT SUPPOSED TO BE WITHIN THE BODY. THERE ARE FIVE TAPES.

1. *Learning Self-Hypnosis*: What it is and how to use it.
2. *Clearing and Relaxing Tape*: To clear dark energy forms from your presence while in relaxation.
3. *Let's Look Within and See What's Wrong*. This is to "scan" the body for SELF while in a state of total relaxation. YOU consciously do not need to participate—your mind will recognize any malfunction or invader.
4. *Let's Heal Ourselves*: This tape includes instructions for your subconscious mind to allow sending of "troops" to infected, mutation or malfunctioning areas for specific attention.
5. *Subliminal Message Tape (Healing and Success)—MUSIC*. This tape is a gift and is for the purpose of allowing you something which enhances your program and can be enjoyed ANYTIME, ANYWHERE. The other hypnosis tapes should only be used in a state of rest when not operating any kind of machinery or other focused activities.

AS YOU LISTEN THROUGH THE TAPES YOU WILL RECOGNIZE APPROPRIATE USE. FOR INSTANCE, YOU WILL NOT PROBABLY USE THE SELF-HYPNOSIS LEARNING TAPE AFTER YOU ARE TRAINED TO RESPOND TO THE OTHER TAPES. HOWEVER, IF YOU ARE CAUGHT AT ANY TIME UNABLE TO "SLEEP"—GET IT OUT AND USE IT.

THE MORE YOU USE THE HEALING TAPE—THE MORE QUICKLY YOU CAN PROGRAM YOUR OWN SYSTEM TO ATTEND ITSELF. FURTHER, YOU WILL BE ASTOUNDED AT THE INCREASED FEELING OF WELL-BEING. WE WILL SOON HAVE AVAILABLE A SIMPLE "SUCCESS" TAPE FOR YOUR ENJOYMENT (NOT YET AVAILABLE).

THESE TAPES MAY APPEAR TO BE NON-PROFESSIONAL FOR THEY WERE ORIGINALLY MADE FOR SPECIFIC PERSONS AND SPECIFIC PURPOSES—FOR DHARMA—BY MYSELF AND DORIS.

DORIS IS AN ACCOMPLISHED HYPNOTHERAPIST AND THE CONTENTS OF THOSE TAPES ARE VERY PROFESSIONAL. REMEMBER, SHE HAS TO GET HER INSTRUCTIONS THE SAME WAY YOU DO! WHAT IS CREATED IN THE SUBCONSCIOUS MIND IS ATTACKING THE BODY AT THAT LEVEL OF SUB-CONSCIOUSNESS—**MUST BE CONFRONTED AND REINSTRUCTED AT THAT SAME LEVEL OF CONSCIOUSNESS. THE SUBCONSCIOUS MIND DOES NOT SLEEP AND KNOWS EVERYTHING GOING ON WITHIN THE ENTIRE SYSTEM—IT NEVER FORGETS!**

USE THESE TAPES AT EVERY OPPORTUNITY—ESPECIALLY AT THE BEGINNING OF THE PROGRAM. TAKE THE TIME FOR YOURSELF FOR YOUR RESPONSE WILL BE INCREDIBLE IF YOU INSTRUCT THE ITEMS YOU INGEST TO DO THEIR WORK! DO, PLEASE, CONSIDER USING THE HEALING TAPE AS YOU GO TO SLEEP AT EVERY OPPORTUNITY—THAT IS WHEN THE MIND AND BODY DO THEIR HEALING AND REPAIRING, SORTING AND ADJUSTING.

(Oberli's Note: The tapes multiply the value of the program by scads—if you do not use them you may have to re-do the first week of the program several times before you get the "boost" you get with them. They come with the starter-kit; sold separately they are \$12.00 plus shipping.)

## GAIANDRIANA & AGUAGAIA

AQUAGAIA AND GAIANDRIANA ARE TWO SEPARATE ENTITIES AND IF STORED TOGETHER THE GAIANDRIANA CONSUMES THE MITOCHONDRIA IN THE AQUAGAIA (The mitochondria is that which feeds on vessel plaque adhering to blood vessel linings. It is also that which directly affects the blood sugar conversion system within the body—so you want to tend it carefully.)

AFTER ENTRY INTO THE BODY SYSTEM THEY GO ABOUT THEIR SEPARATE WORK AND MIXING IS FINE—SIMPLY DO NOT MIX FOR STORAGE OR FOR ANY LENGTHY PERIOD OF TIME.

EACH TIME YOU TAKE EITHER THE GAIANDRIANA OR THE AQUAGAIA—

HOLD A PORTION UNDER THE TONGUE FOR A COUPLE OR THREE MINUTES BEFORE SWALLOWING. THIS ALLOWS INSTANT ENTRY INTO THE BLOOD SYSTEM. BOTH ARE CELL STRUCTURES EXACTLY LIKE YOUR BODY CELLULAR STRUCTURE. UPON ENTERING YOUR INDIVIDUAL SYSTEM THE CELLS WILL PICK UP YOUR DNA PATTERN AND REPRODUCE ONLY "WHOLE" ORIGINAL CELLS. ALL FOREIGN BODY PRESENCE (I.E., VIRUS, BACTERIA, MUTATION CELLS, ETC.) ARE TAKEN OUT, USED FOR REFUELING AND/OR SLOUGHED FROM THE BODY.

THIS IS NOT A MEDICINE OF ANY KIND. IT IS A WHOLE CELL PRODUCT WHICH ALIGNS WITH INDIVIDUAL BODY CELLULAR LIFE. It seems to enhance the production of Immune System function and increase presence of T-cells—among other cells in the immune system—raising immeasurably the body's defense system to malfunction of any kind. The "Driana" cells are blueprinted with all substances found in natural cell structures. These work WITH the ORIGINAL cell patterns in a body and reproduce only "whole" cells while cleansing out the mutations and alien particulate. Do not expect this to act as an antibiotic of some kind—the cellular structure has to be shored-up and an enhancement period of time accomplished. This is only that which can help **your own healing mechanisms** do what they were originally supposed to do in perfect creation of body specific. **FIRST YOU ENHANCE AND HEAL YOUR OWN IMMUNE SYSTEM AND SYSTEMIC "ORDER" AND THEN THE BODY WILL ATTEND ITS PROPER FUNCTION.**

## GALALYTE

This is an electrolyte concentrate with Kargosok tea, Gaiandriana, Carbragaia (a cartilage similar to shark-fin but "programmed" to human tissue), juice and a plethora of vitamins and minerals necessary for EVERY cell structure. This also adds fuel for the new cells introduced from the Gaiandriana and AquaGaia.

RECONSTITUTION INSTRUCTIONS:

TAKE 1/4 CUP (2 OZ) CONCENTRATE



AND RECONSTITUTE WITH WATER TO ONE (1) CUP LIQUID. (CHILL THE CONCENTRATE AND SHAKE WELL BEFORE OPENING AS IT TENDS TO "BLOW" AS IT MATURES AND RELEASES NEW LIFE.) (If volume is a problem the water can be reduced or eliminated but the fruit juice is necessary.)

ADD: 1/4 CUP CRANBERRY JUICE  
ADD: 1/2 CUP APPLE JUICE

This is a very tasty drink and is best when chilled or on ice.

DRINK A FULL MEASURE OF THIS MIXTURE AT LEAST FOUR TIMES THE FIRST DAY. IT IS SUGGESTED BY USERS THAT IT IS BETTER TO TAKE YOUR LAST DAILY AMOUNT ABOUT 4 HOURS PRIOR TO SLEEP-TIME AS IT TENDS TO "REV-UP" THE SYSTEM. MANY, HOWEVER, ENJOY IT AS A BEDTIME DRINK SO USE YOUR OWN JUDGMENT.

WHY APPLE AND CRANBERRY JUICE ADDITIONS? BECAUSE YOU WILL NEED TO CLEAR OUT THE LIVER DISCHARGE SYSTEM AND APPLE JUICE (preferably unfiltered) IS RECOMMENDED FOR THE FUNCTION OF THE GALL BLADDER. CRANBERRY JUICE IS RECOMMENDED FOR THE BLADDER (URINE) SYSTEM. YOU MAY USE ALL ONE TYPE OF JUICE AT A TIME IF YOU LIKE BUT THIS IS A MINIMUM AMOUNT DESIRED FOR INITIAL CLEANSING. HAVE AS MUCH ADDITIONAL JUICE AS YOU WISH. WE ENCOURAGE DRINKING **A LOT OF BOTH** AS WELL AS OTHER JUICES AT EVERY OPPORTUNITY. AT UPSTART OF THIS PROGRAM **DO NOT** GET THE JUICE "BLENDS" AS THEY WILL NOT CONTAIN THE PROPER AMOUNT OF EITHER. AS YOU MOVE INTO A REGULAR ONGOING INTAKE REGIME—USE ANYTHING YOU WANT.

### SPELT BREAD

This is a problem to some who have no access to Spelt. Spelt is, however, THE gift of GOD to your planet as the "original" grain. It is deliciously milder than wheat, non-hybrid and is so far superior to other grains as to be almost incomparable. If you cannot get Spelt bread or grain, of course, use the best whole grain bread you CAN get.

OUR RESOURCES WILL BE ABLE TO SUPPLY YOU WITH SPELT IN ONE FORM OR ANOTHER. THEY ALSO ARE SETTING UP A PROGRAM WHEREBY YOU CAN OBTAIN A BREAD BAKING MACHINE FOR YOUR USE AND "BREAD MIX" WHICH IS SUITABLE FOR SAME. THE FLOUR IS NOT INTERCHANGEABLE IN MOST IN-

STANCES BUT CAN BE ADJUSTED NICELY IF TIME IS TAKEN TO DO SO. THERE ARE, HOWEVER, SUBSTANCES IN SPELT THAT **NO OTHER GRAIN HAS AVAILABLE** AND SPELT IS **ALL** THAT I RECOMMEND. OTHERS ARE SIMPLY FILLERS FOR THE TUM-TUM.

IN THE UPSTART PROGRAM YOU WILL INGEST PROBABLY MORE THAN YOU WANT, IT WILL SEEM, FOR IT IS A MAGNIFICENT BREAD UPON WHICH YOU COULD LIVE NICELY WITH NOTHING ELSE ADDED. HOWEVER, OUR THRUST IS AFTER, AMONG OTHER THINGS, THE FIRST TWO "B" VITAMINS AND B<sub>17</sub>. B<sub>17</sub> IS AN "ANTI-NEOPLASTIC" SUBSTANCE WHOSE PRESENCE IS NOT FOUND ELSEWHERE IN ANY AMOUNTS ALLOWABLE TO YOU ANY LONGER. TOASTING THE GRAIN OR BREAD HELPS RELEASE THE VITAMIN AND ALSO THE ADDITION OF **BUTTER** (NOT IMITATION) INGESTED WITH THE GRAIN ALLOWS TWICE, OR MORE, THE RELEASE OF THAT VITAMIN. If you cannot bring yourself to have butter on every piece of bread you eat—I do ask that you have at least one tablespoon of butter per day in some way. It has properties that no other fat carries.

As you get your body back into BALANCE you will find that it is the very thing you go through now which got you into the unbalanced mess in the first place. If your system is able to work as it should—IT CAN BALANCE ITS OWN PERFECTION WITHOUT YOUR CUTTING IN OR OUT ITEMS FROM A REGULAR DIET. YOU HAVE MADE YOUR BODIES SICK. IT IS UP TO YOU TO GIVE THEM, NOW, WHAT THEY NEED TO HEAL THEMSELVES.

### INSTRUCTIONS

#### **DAY ONE:**

6 OUNCES GAIANDRIANA divided into 2 ounce segments. Can be mixed nicely with GAIALYTE drink.

6 OUNCES AQUAGAIA divided into 2 ounce segments. Can be mixed into GAIALYTE drink—EXCEPT in cases where you already have mixed Gaiandriana into the drink.

4 GAIALYTE drinks.

4 TO 5 AVERAGE SLICES OF SPELT BREAD (PREFERRED TOASTED) WITH A BIT OF BUTTER.

**DAY TWO:** SAME AS DAY ONE.

**DAY THREE:** GAIANDRIANA: REDUCE TO THREE OUNCES.

AQUAGAIA: REDUCE TO THREE

OUNCES.

GAIALYTE: REDUCE TO THREE DRINKS.

SPELT BREAD: YOU CAN REDUCE TO 2 SLICES IF YOU DESIRE.

**DAY FOUR:** GAIANDRIANA: REDUCE TO 2 OUNCES.

AQUAGAIA: REDUCE TO 2 OUNCES.

GAIALYTE: CAN REDUCE TO 2 DRINKS IF DESIRED.

SPELT BREAD: AS DESIRED—AT LEAST ONE SLICE OR EQUIVALENT IF AVAILABLE.

**DAY FIVE:** GAIANDRIANA: REDUCE TO 1 OUNCE.

AQUAGAIA: REDUCE TO 1 OUNCE.

GAIALYTE: IDEAL TO CONTINUE PERMANENTLY, 2 DRINKS PER DAY.

SPELT BREAD: AS AVAILABLE AND DESIRED. IDEAL TO ALWAYS HAVE SPELT BREAD AS YOUR STAPLE GRAIN PRODUCT.

#### **DAY SIX & SEVEN:**

GAIANDRIANA: REDUCE TO 1/2 OUNCE.

AQUAGAIA: REDUCE TO 1/2 OUNCE.

GAIALYTE: 2 DRINKS.

SPELT BREAD: AT LEAST ONE SLICE OR EQUIVALENT.

#### **MAINTENANCE:**

GAIANDRIANA: 1/2 OUNCE PREFERRED, TAKEN IN DROPS UNDER THE TONGUE AT LEAST THREE TIMES/DAY. UNFORTUNATELY THE AMOUNT NOW BECOMES A MATTER OF EXPENSE AND ABILITY TO HAVE QUANTITY. AS LITTLE AS 8 TO 10 DROPS UNDER THE TONGUE TWO TO THREE MINUTES 3 X PER DAY WILL PROBABLY MAINTAIN YOU IN A HEALED STATE OF NORMAL FUNCTION. I SUGGEST THAT IF COLDS, FLUS, ETC., ARE AROUND YOU OR YOU SHOW SIGNS OF PHYSICAL STRESS, INCREASE YOUR INTAKE ACCORDINGLY.

AQUAGAIA: IF YOU HAVE A KNOWN METABOLISM PROBLEM OR PLAQUES IN THE VESSELS, I DO SUGGEST YOU CONTINUE WITH AT LEAST MINIMUM INTAKE OF AQUAGAIA. HOWEVER, IF CLEARANCE IS ACHIEVED AND YOU ARE COMFORTABLE YOU CAN USE A FEW DROPS UNDER YOUR TONGUE ONCE OR TWICE DAILY AND YOU WILL REMAIN BALANCED. IF YOU NEED TO GIVE UP EITHER ONE OR THE OTHER, AQUAGAIA OR GAIANDRIANA, GIVE UP THE AQUAGAIA FOR IN A BALANCED STATE THE GAIANDRIANA WILL SUFFICE NICELY.

**GAIALYTE:** IF YOU CAN DO SO, CONTINUE WITH TWO DRINKS PER DAY—INDEFINITELY. IF YOU MUST REDUCE INTAKE, PLEASE TRY TO MAINTAIN WITH AT LEAST ONE DRINK PER DAY. THIS IS MASSIVELY ENHANCED WITH WHOLE GAIANDRIANA AND CARBRAGAIA AND OTHER THINGS WHICH YOU CANNOT GET ELSEWHERE, ANYWHERE WE KNOW ABOUT.

**SPELT BREAD:** THE PROPER AMOUNT IS TWO SLICES PER DAY; ALWAYS TRY TO GET AT LEAST ONE SLICE PER DAY.

(Oberli's Note: Thirty-some years ago, when the diet beverage called METRO-CAL was first introduced, my uncle Harold Ekker (a huge man) complained, "I've drunk two cans of that stuff with every meal for six weeks and all the good it's done is gain me ten pounds!" This program is a bit like that—if you just add it to what you eat/drink now it will add to the weight around your middle and subtract from the weight of your wallet.

What our friend has brought to us is an ulcerless, stress-defeating new life-style which can restore our bodies to their intended functioning, a condition most of us have not enjoyed since long before our first birthday. If we will substitute a glass of GaiaLyte and a slice of buttered Spelt toast for that morning cup(s) of coffee plus donut or ?, and then do the same at lunchtime, we will experience a marvelous elevation of energy and a new clarity of thinking without any significant change in our daily food/beverage expense. (The cost is approximately \$3 per day at the maintenance level—less than most spend for lunch—and this includes the optimum input of Gaiandriana.)

Speaking of cost, I should remind you that GCH has said many times that we are to provide **substantial** price breaks to CONTACT subscribers. For example, non-subscribers pay \$64 per quart of Gaiandriana, subscribers \$50, a 20%+ discount. GaiaLyte is \$20 for a two-liter bottle (makes 33 drinks); subscribers pay \$15 (not much more than a can of pop and look at the difference in what you get). A "Starter Package" will be \$180 for non-subscribers; \$150 for subscribers. A Starter Package consists of one quart of Gaiandriana, one quart of AquaGaia, 2 two-liter bottles of GaiaLyte, four packages of Spelt Bread Mix and five Audio Tapes. The Maintenance Package consists of one quart of Gaiandriana, 2 two-liter bottles of GaiaLyte, four packages of Spelt Bread Mix and will sell for \$115/\$90. Each "Package" is sized to last one adult (or teen-age child)

four weeks. Because these products are perishable we urge you not to attempt to order more than 2-3 weeks ahead of expected use.

**SPECIAL:** NEW GAIA will pay the packing and shipping charges on **Starter Packages** ordered in **December**. (S&P to the East Coast states is approximately \$11.50 per Package.)

For additional ordering information please see the GAIA page at the end of this paper. Thank you for your attention. Oberli.)

\*\*\*

(And we at CONTACT thank Oberli for volunteering to assist with this announcement.)

\*\*\*

NOW, WE ARE ASKED ABOUT SUPPLEMENTS TO THIS PROGRAM. AS MANY AS YOU FEEL YOU CAN AFFORD IS THE ONLY LIMITATION I CAN SEE. THERE ARE SOME THINGS WHICH WILL MAKE YOU FEEL SO MUCH BETTER AND FUNCTION MORE EFFICIENTLY. A WELL ROUNDED SUPPLEMENT PROGRAM IS EXCELLENT FOR ONGOING AVAILABILITY OF NEEDS FOR THE CELL'S CONTINUING HEALTH AND BALANCE. WE HAVE TAKEN THESE ADDITIVES UP IN SEPARATE WRITINGS AND DESCRIPTIONS.

IT IS IMPOSSIBLE TO SAY ENOUGH ABOUT SUCH AS THE PROPER USE OF HYDROGEN PEROXIDE AND THE ALOE VERA PRODUCTS. IN THE GAIALYTE, FOR INSTANCE, THE REACTION WITH THE GAIANDRIANAS AND THE ALOE VERA PRODUCE ABUNDANT FOLIC ACID, HYDROGEN PEROXIDE AND VITAMIN C AS MAJOR CONVERSION TAKES PLACE. WE ARE NOT, HOWEVER, IN ANY BUSINESS OTHER THAN THAT WHICH WILL ALLOW YOUR OWN DEFENSES TO BALANCE YOUR BODY FUNCTIONS. WE CAN OFFER YOU WHAT MAY BE NEEDED—YOU, HOWEVER, MUST HEAL SELF—THESE ARE BUT TOOLS FOR YOUR USE.

AS THE GOVERNMENT TAKES AWAY YOUR SUPPORT SYSTEM IN THE FORM OF HERBS AND NATURAL SUBSTANCES (BEGINNING IN THIS DECEMBER) YOU ARE GOING TO GET IN WORSE PHYSICAL CONDITION UNLESS YOU TURN TO THAT WHICH WILL NATURALLY BRING BALANCE IN PROPER PROPORTION TO YOUR CELLULAR STRUCTURE AND ALLOW YOU TO ENHANCE YOUR DEFENSE SYSTEM TO CAST OFF DISEASE, ETC. YOU DO NOT HAVE TO "MAKE A BIG DEAL OUT OF IT". THE BODY IS PERFECTLY ABLE TO ATTEND ITSELF AND DEFEND ITSELF IF GIVEN A BASIC MINIMUM OF WHAT IT NEEDS. ONCE

RESTRUCTURED IN WHOLENESS IT CAN SURVIVE ON BASICS OF WATER, GOOD AIR, A FEW CHLORELLA, GAIANDRIANA REPLACEMENTS, A FEW LENTILS AND SPELT. IS THIS DESIRABLE? IF YOU ARE STARVING TO DEATH? I THINK IT WOULD BE MOST AGREEABLE! IT IS OBVIOUS THAT YOU WILL NOT BE GIVEN GOOD HEALTH AS A PROMISE FROM YOUR NEW WORLD ORDER—SICKNESS SEEMS TO BE THE OFFERING AND BAND AID TREATMENT FOR THAT.

THIS IS ALL NATURAL SUBSTANCE WHICH WE OFFER—NO MEDICINE AND NO CHEMICALS. WE ARE NOT PRACTICING MEDICINE UNDER ANY CIRCUMSTANCES—NONE OF US ARE DOCTORS NOR HAVE ANY WISH TO BE SO.

CAN YOU HEAL YOURSELF? OF COURSE—GOD BIRTHED YOU WITH THE PERFECTION TO DO SO. CAN A BABE UTILIZE THESE THINGS TO HEAL SELF? OF COURSE, **ONLY** THE CONSCIOUS MIND OF THE BABY IS NOT AWARE—THE SUBCONSCIOUS MIND WILL HEAR, FOR INSTANCE, **EVERY WORD ON THE TAPE AND TAKE IT IMMEDIATELY WITHIN AS INSTRUCTIONS FAR FASTER THAN YOU ADULTS.**

#### FOR INFANTS AND TODDLERS

**YES INDEED, GIVE THEM THE ABOVE ITEMS. MAKE CEREAL FROM THE SPELT OR OFFER IN OTHER FOODS AS THEY GROW INTO READINESS FOR SOLID FOOD. THE JUICE MIX WILL BE GREATLY ENJOYED BY BABIES AND CHILDREN—GIVE THEM AMOUNTS APPROPRIATE.**

**GAIANDRIANA, ETC. PLEASE DO OFFER YOUR CHILDREN THIS DEFENSE SUPPORT. THEY ARE BOMBARDED MORE HARSHLY THAN ARE ADULTS. IF A CHILD IS SHOWING SIGNS OF COMING DOWN WITH A COLD OR FLU—GIVE UP TO THREE OUNCES AND THEN BACK TO MAINTENANCE. GAIANDRIANA CAN BE SIMPLY ADDED TO FORMULA OR WATER—OR A BIT OF JUICE. IF YOU CAN GET YOUR BABY FUNCTIONING IN A BALANCED MANNER—IT CAN MAINTAIN ITSELF.**

YOU CAN, AT THE LEAST, MATCH OR SURPASS THE LIFE-SPAN (IN GOOD HEALTH) OF THE ANCIENT PEOPLE OF HIGH TIBET OR THE OTHER LONG-LIVED BROTHERS. YOU ARE SIMPLY KILLING OFF YOUR OWN SPECIES AS YOU ARE GOING. IT SEEMS A BIT OF A SHAME SINCE HUMANS CLAIM TO WISH A LONG AND HEALTHY LIFE. IT IS STRICTLY UP TO YOU.

We are continually blasted with the fact that if people would quit smoking, drinking, eating wrong, etc., etc., etc.—they wouldn't

have these problems. Well, you do these things and surely enough you damage your selves. However, do not think that you cannot help self in spite of these problems and addictions. You may find the addictions coming under YOUR CONTROL instead OUT OF CONTROL as you REGAIN CONTROL AND BALANCE. I would urge you to get control as rapidly as possible for the thrust of the New World Order is going to get more repressive instead of better and you need all the ammunition you can get for good health if you are to withstand that which is coming.

I can only offer that which "can" assist you to perfect a "miracle"—YOU ARE THE MIRACLE!

## Who Handles What?

There has been some growing confusion as of late about exactly WHO handles WHAT as far as services or products read about in the CONTACT newspaper. Also, and more to the point, some people have been mixing and/or combining their checks or money orders--not realizing that this creates A LOT of extra work and bookkeeping effort for the companies involved because these operations are all quite SEPARATE entities. Therefore we are here providing a listing of these different companies and what each one offers. Please take a minute to check out this listing. Thank you.

**Contact, Inc.:** handles only the CONTACT newspaper.

**Phoenix Source Distributors, Inc.:** handles PHOENIX JOURNALS, plus other books often referred to in CONTACT or listed on the PSD order form.

**The Word:** handles cassette tapes of meetings with Commander Hatonn, of other important radio shows, and other audio information.

**New Gaja Products:** handles those products listed on their order form near the back of this newspaper.

# Phoenix Institute Project

By E. J. EKKER

The PHOENIX INSTITUTE for RESEARCH & EDUCATION, LTD. is a corporation set up for the purpose of providing a commercial mechanism to furnish "seed" funds for the publishing of the JOURNALS and, later, the EXPRESS, LIBERATOR and CONTACT as well as for as many of the "survival projects" as the funds could be stretched to cover.

It was and is anticipated that only corporations and trusts would participate by lending funds to the Institute so that the arrangement would remain completely exempt from any "securities" registration. As an accommodation funds have been accepted from a few individuals pending their completing making corporate arrangements.

When funds are received by the Institute a DEMAND PROMISSORY NOTE and a SIDE AGREEMENT are written, signed by an officer of the Institute and mailed to the Lender. An officer (or Trustee) of the Lender countersigns the SIDE AGREEMENT and returns it to the Institute.

The NOTE states the amount of the loan and an interest rate of 10% per annum. The SIDE AGREEMENT modifies and clarifies the NOTE; the following text is taken from the SIDE AGREEMENT:

The INSTITUTE and the LENDER mutually agree that in lieu of interest the "principal amount" will be adjusted by the published price of gold metal less the expense of sale, insurance and transportation. This adjustment shall equal 100% of the appreciation in the price of gold between the price at purchase (in-

cluding expenses) and sale if the LENDER elects not to receive monthly interest. This adjustment shall equal 50% of the appreciation if monthly interest (at the rate of 10%) is elected. Expenses usually average 10% of sale price so an early withdrawal can result in loss, especially if gold has gone down in price. Such a loss is the responsibility of the Lender since the Lender controls the time of withdrawal.

Most of the above is self-explanatory but some clarification might be useful. At the bottom of the SIDE AGREEMENT is shown the number of ounces of gold the loaned funds would have purchased at the closing price of gold (plus brokerage expenses) on the day the funds were received by the Institute. This is also the number of ounces that the Institute will earmark as security for this loan. If the lender elects not to receive "interest" monthly the effect is much the same as if the funds had been used to purchase gold directly in that, upon sale, 100% of the value (less sales expenses) of the gold belongs to the Lender. If the Lender has chosen to receive monthly "interest" and the gold is sold at a profit the principal amount of the NOTE is paid to the Lender along with 50% of the profit, the other 50% going to the Institute as an offset to not having the use of as much of the funds due to the need to hold reserves from which to pay out the "interest". If the Lender chooses to sell the gold at a loss then it must bear all of the loss, including the selling expenses.

For example (ignoring expenses), suppose a loan of \$100,000 when gold is selling for \$400.00 per ounce. Say

gold rises to \$1,000.00 per ounce and is sold for \$250,000. The first Lender receives \$250,000; the second (who chose monthly interest payments) receives \$175,000 (its principal of \$100,000 plus 50% of the \$150,000 profit) plus all of the "interest" already received, not a bad deal if the loan is 4-5 years old whereby the Institute would have paid out \$40,000-\$50,000 to the Lender.

On the other side of the transaction, the Institute purchases gold with the loaned funds and deposits same with a major bank as collateral for a line-of-credit. As the funds are needed for publishing or projects they are drawn from the line-of-credit.

The benefits to the Lender include additional privacy: the gold is held in the name of the Institute; less likelihood of confiscation: the gold is security for a loan (line-of-credit); less risk in the event of economic collapse and bank failures: secured commercial loans are passed on to succeeding banks; no FDIC-type size limits or FDIC failure risk: not considered a "deposit" so not subject to FDIC regulations; less impact in case of currency recall or re/devaluation (and a great potential for profit should currency be devalued).

In summary: It is quite possible that a loan to the Institute could serve as a rather elegant bridge across the chasm of economic chaos and asset confiscation being readied for less-informed and sleeping citizens. Having corporate assets available "in the system" beyond that chasm could be quite useful. In the meantime those assets are working on the side of our Lighted God's Host while any funds left with the banks, in stocks and bonds, mutual funds, etc., are serving the adversary.

# THE WORD

## Tapes, Transcriptions & Videos

In addition to audio tapes of meetings with Commander Hatonn and written transcriptions of some taped topics, *THE WORD* also offers other tapes and videos on selected topics.

Donations to cover the costs of tapes are \$4.00 for one tape, \$6.00 for two tapes and \$2.50 per tape for three or more, except where otherwise noted. The transcriptions are \$3.00 each. (Mexico or Canada add \$0.25 and other foreign countries add \$0.50 per tape or transcription.) Postage is included in tape and transcription prices.

Please send check or money order to: *THE WORD*, P.O. Box 6194, Tehachapi, CA 93582 or call 805-822-4176 if you have questions or you wish to use your Visa, Discover or Master Card.

If you desire to *automatically* receive tapes from future meetings, please send at least a \$50 donation from which tape costs will be deducted. We will try to notify you as your balance reaches zero.

*Special Order* tapes are noted below by \* and are not automatically sent since this material is usually either already in print or will be soon. Available written transcriptions are noted by #.

The following is a complete list of meeting dates with the number of tapes in bold in parentheses and mentioning if the meeting has a special focus:

2/22/92(4); 3/14/92(4);	10/4/92(3); 10/10/92(2);
3/21/92(2); 3/28/92(1); 4/4/92(3);	10/17/92(2) radio program, KTKK;
4/12/92(2) a talk at local Community Church;	10/24/92(2); 11/1/92(2);
4/13/92(1) # "What is a Semite?";	11/1/92(1) radio program, New Mexico;
4/17/92(1) # "Who Were the First Christians?";	11/8/92(2); 11/14/92(3); 11/22/92(2);
4/25/92(2)* # "The Photon Belt";	11/25/92(1) radio program, Gallup, NM;
4/26/92(3); 5/1/92(1) "L.A. Riots and The Bigger Plan";	11/29/92(2); 12/6/92(2);
5/2/92(3);	12/6/92(2) <i>Cosmos</i> Patriot Group-I;
5/8/92(2) radio talk show;	12/7/92(1) <i>Cosmos</i> Patriot Group-II;
5/9/92(4);	12/12/92(2) <i>Cosmos</i> Patriot Group-III;
5/11/92(3)* "Silent Weapons For Quiet Wars";	12/13/92(2); 12/20/92(2);
5/13/92(3) meeting with European visitors over lunch;	12/31/92(1)* Constitutional Law Center;
5/16/92(3); 5/23/92(2);	1/2/93(2);
5/30/92(3)* "The Divine Plan and Places In Between" tapes 1-3;	1/14/93(2) Seminar speech by Retired Police Officer Jack McLamb;
6/1/92(3); 6/4/92(2); 6/6/92(4);	1/16/93(2); 1/23/93(3); 1/30/93(2);
6/13/92(3); 6/21/92(3); 6/27/92(2);	2/6/93(1); 2/13/93(2); 2/18/93(2);
6/28/92(2) radio program, KTKK, Salt Lake City, UT;	2/20/93(2) radio program on KTKK featuring Soltec with Hatonn;
6/30/92(3)* "The Divine Plan and Places In Between" tapes 4-6;	4/4/93(3) including Soltec and Sananda;
7/4/92(2) radio program, KTKK;	4/10/93(2) radio program KTKK;
7/12/92(3);	4/24/93(3); 5/2/93(2); 5/16/93(2);
7/18/92(2) radio program, KTKK;	5/23/93(3); 6/20/93(2);
7/26/92(3);	6/20/93(1)*Mystery Virus in New Mexico;
8/3/92(2) radio program, KTKK;	7/2/93(2)* Rayelan Russbacher on KTKK;
8/8/92(2);	7/11/93(3); 7/18/93(2); 7/30/93(3);
8/31/92(2) Anti-Christ Banksters;	7/31/93(1) KTKK Little Crow;
9/5/92(2);	8/8/93(2); 8/21/93(2);
9/12/92(2) radio program, KTKK;	8/22/93(3) Gunther Russbacher interview;
	8/29/93(2);
	9/5/93(3); 9/14/93(2); 9/19/93(3);
	10/9/93(3); 10/16/93(3); 10/30/93(2);
	11/13/93(2); 11/21/93(3); 11/27/93(2)

**VISA, DISCOVER AND  
MASTER CARD ACCEPTED**

#1-#5 Corporation Lectures (\$5 each tape).

# Now Back In Stock

AND THEY CALLED HIS  
NAME IMMANUEL  
\*\*\*  
I AM SANANDA



BY  
SANANDA & JUDAS ISCARIOTH  
A PHOENIX JOURNAL

# THE RAINBOW MASTERS

"THE MAGNIFICENT SEVEN"



BY  
THE MASTERS  
A PHOENIX JOURNAL

(Please see last page for ordering information.)

# New Gaia Products

## GAIANDRIANA

Gaiandriana is a non-alcoholic health tonic which provides basic "foods" to help cells, weakened by the stresses of modern life, to return to a state of health.

The better our cells function, the greater is the stamina returned to our internal defense systems, and the better we can counter the constant onslaught of biological and viral invaders. The end result is a feeling of well-being by, of course, being well.

The Gaiandriana (commonly referred to as "chondriana" in the Biological literature) are capable of intelligent, organized attack against cellular invaders like viruses. Think of it as a "pac-man" operation of sorts. However, beyond that, the Gaiandriana are capable of stimulating cellular structural repairs due to damage caused by, for instance, free radicals and cumulative levels of so-called "background" radiation in our modern environment. Healthy DNA and RNA within the nuclei of our cells then lead to properly formed and concentrated enzymes, upon which healthy cellular function depends.

Gaiandriana liquid is made entirely from wholesome natural ingredients.

## AQUAGAIA

Complementary to the Gaiandriana product, Aquagaia is also a non-alcoholic health tonic which provides basic "foods" to help cells, weakened by the stresses of modern life, to return to a state of healthy function.

Aquagaia contains *mitochondria*. These are the major biochemical energy "processors" within cellular metabolism. First, enzymes begin the breakdown process of organic nutrients (like fats, carbohydrates and proteins) to intermediate substances such as amino and pyruvic acids. Then, in the next "bucket brigade" step, these various acid molecules are processed within the mitochondria to release chemical energy recognized as adenosine triphosphate (ATP).

About 95% of the energy needed to "run the machinery" that keeps each cell going and healthy is produced in the mitochondria. Unfortunately, the mitochondria are particularly damaged by free radicals and cumulative levels of so-called "background" radiation in our modern environment. These compromised mitochondria, like half-dead batteries, then lead to impaired cellular functioning and health. Thus is the importance

of Aquagaia, with its assimilatable supply of healthy mitochondria — like "fresh batteries" for the body's cells.

The better our cells function, the greater is the stamina returned to our internal defense systems, and the better we can counter the constant onslaught of biological and viral invaders.

2/11/93 #2 HATONN

## GAIANDRIANA & AQUAGAIA

To help in understanding the workings of these organic "pac-men" you must realize that there is a protein covering "cap" on viruses. The protein cap is centered on a charged zinc atom and is the part of the virus that recognizes and binds to DNA—in turn allowing the virus to reproduce.

Aquagaia, in conjunction with the Gaiandriana, knock out the zinc atom (a simple "charge" change), which renders the protein ineffective. This is a breakdown of "parts" of the Gaiandriana male-female DNA structure which releases many working variants but freed the Gaiandriettes or "killers" to take out that zinc atom and pass right into the affected cell. Without the "cap", the virus cannot reproduce and infect more cells—further, the damaged virus feeds the Gaiandriana unified cells and the circulating mitochondria.

Healthy cells are not affected because they lack the zinc-centered protein cap on the virus.

These "Gaia" compounds have an effect on cancer cells because they stop an enzyme on the cancer cells from producing a "messenger" molecule that blocks a second enzyme from attacking the cancer cell's DNA. The compounds (Gaia) have been seen to actually take out leukemia, breast, brain and colon cancer cells. We have no claim to anything other than stating that people utilizing these simple and natural substances do show improved well-being and do report feeling generally and, often remarkably, improved as to state of health, thought processes and stamina.

The obvious conclusion is that there might well be good reports of better health and faster recovery, following infection by other viruses, than those mentioned above. All viruses known react in generally the same manner.

It is known that many diseases are due to retroviral DNA and these are the most affected viruses by the Gaia-chondrianas (living crystal forms). We, again, make no medical claims—we are simply reporting in

an effort to explain WHAT takes place within the cellular structures of living organisms.

## NOTE

If any product you receive has an unpleasant odor — it is from the finishing culture process. Leave the bottle open to air and it will quickly dissipate. Then, depending on taste and preference—**refrigerate after opening** and reclosing.

**IMPORTANT: Do not mix the two, Gaiandriana and Aquagaia, together for storage as the Aquagaia (mitochondria) are aggressive and begin to "eat" the Gaiandriana for fuel. Once ingested, they go about their appointed tasks, but in bottle prisons they are not particularly compatible once the available fuel supply is exhausted. Juices are excellent to take with the Aquagaia because the mitochondria must have the fuel derived from same, the most effective juice being from the tropical "Guava" fruit. Any juice is fine, however, and is most pleasant to intake. Diabetics should utilize whatever juices are available on their food plan to keep within the safe guidelines for calories and other requirements.**

**The most innocuous and easy intake available is simply a few drops under the tongue, both products taken at the same time or at different times of the day. Once the "initial" program is completed, and the maintenance level of intake is being followed, certainly the drops under the tongue are the least annoying to any daily regimen.**

## A-C-E ANTI-OXIDANT FORMULA

There is growing evidence that essentially everyone in our society is exposed to free radicals, now more than ever. While free radicals are normal products of our cells and have certain beneficial roles in the body, increased levels of free radicals in our body tissues can be detrimental to our health. Free radicals are highly unstable substances produced in the body through, among other routes, metabolism of oxygen. Free radicals multiply through a series of chain reactions and can attack the polyunsaturated fatty acids of cell membranes. Unless excess free radicals are neutralized, they can cause considerable damage to the structure and function of cell membranes and thus, the cells themselves.

The products from free radical reactions are implicated in the progressive accumulation of deleterious cellular changes over

time, which may eventually result in recognizable disease. Free radical damage is implicated in the initiation and promotion of many cancers, as well as atherosclerosis.

One area of aging research suggests that free radicals damage body cells and cause the pathological changes associated with aging. Besides being by-products of the metabolism of oxygen, such as during strenuous exercise, we are also exposed to significant sources of free radicals from the environment, such as from so-called "background" levels of ionizing radiation.

Cooperative defense systems that can protect the body from free radical damage include certain enzymes and the antioxidant vitamins A, C, and E and Beta-Carotene, which protect cell membranes from oxidative damage. Vitamin E, one of the fat-soluble vitamins, is present in the blood as d-alpha-tocopherol and is well accepted as the major antioxidant in lipid body tissues. Vitamin E is considered the first line of defense against cell-membrane damage due to peroxidation. Vitamin E scavenges free radicals, terminating chain reactions and confining damage to limited areas of the membrane. Selenium contained in the enzyme glutathione peroxidase is the second line of defense that destroys peroxides before they can damage cell membranes. Beta-Carotene, a precursor of Vitamin A, also traps free radicals. Vitamin C is water soluble and serves to neutralize free radicals in aqueous systems.

The antioxidants show promise as cancer-prevention agents, alone and in combination.

### **ALOE COMPLETE**

**(Whole Leaf, Cold Pressed  
Aloe Vera Concentrate)**

Aloe Vera has a long and impressive history that spans hundreds of centuries, countries and cultures, and appears in countless "folk remedies" as a plant revered for its healing qualities.

**Aloe Complete** is a whole-leaf concentrate prepared from the freshly harvested leaves of the *Barbadensis Miller Aloe Vera* plant. **Aloe Complete** guarantees a minimum of 10,000 mg. of mucopolysaccharides per liter.

The nutrients reported in Aloe Vera include mucopolysaccharides and polysaccharides (glucomannans), glycoproteins, glucose, mannose, galactose, xylose, arabinose, tannins, steroids, organic acids, antibiotic principles, glucuronic acids, enzymes (oxidase, catalase and amylase), trace sugars, calcium oxalate, a protein containing 18 amino acids, "wound healing" hormones, biogenic stimulators, saponins, vitamins B1, B2, niacin, B6, choline, folic acid, chloride, sulfate, iron, calcium, copper, sodium, potassium, silicon, manganese, plus many other metabolism-assisting components.

### **GINKGO BILOBA** **(Ginkgo Biloba extract, 24%)**

The Ginkgo Biloba extract is a complex compound. The green leaves of the tree are usually harvested from trees grown on plantations in South Korea, Japan and France.

Ginkgo is reported to have a natural affinity for the nervous system. It also seems to stimulate the vascular and endocrine systems that, in turn, strongly affect the function of the nervous system, possibly increasing the capacity for normal physical activity, and the flow of blood to the brain. Some research indicates the possible effectiveness of Ginkgo in the treatment of Alzheimer's disease.

Due to its pharmacological properties, Ginkgo is now widely used throughout Europe for treating many forms of vascular disease. In a survey of packaging information of European products, Ginkgo has been recommended for such ailments as headaches, vertigo, inner-ear disturbances, diminished intellectual capacity and alertness as a result of insufficient circulation to the brain, anxiety, and depression, to name a few.

Ginkgo Biloba Extract (24%) is concentrated from the leaves of the Ginkgo Biloba tree. The highly specialized extraction process yields a 50:1 concentrate from the leaves (50 grams of leaf produce 1 gram of extract). The extract is then further standardized to contain 24% of the active Ginkgo Flavoglycosides.

### **CHLORELLA**

**Chlorella** is a nutritionally balanced whole food and contributes to the health and growth of human cells like no single vitamin or mineral possibly can.

**Chlorella** is extremely high in protein (60%) and contains more than 20 vitamins and minerals, 19 of the 22 essential and non-essential amino acids, enzymes and chlorella growth factor. It is one of the richest sources of RNA and DNA known and has twenty times as much chlorophyll as alfalfa, 10 times more than other edible algae including spirulina, and 10 times more than barley grass.

**Chlorella** is a natural vitality enhancer. The vitamins found in chlorella cells include: vitamin C, provitamin A, B-carotene, chlorophyll-A, chlorophyll-B, thiamine (B1), riboflavin (B2), pyridoxine (B6), niacin (B3), pantothenic acid, folic acid, vitamin B-12, biotin, choline, vitamin K, PABA, lipoic acid, inositol and para-aminobenzoic acid. The minerals include: phosphorus, potassium, iodine, magnesium, sulphur, iron, calcium, manganese, copper, zinc and cobalt.

The amino acids include: lysine, histidine, arginine, aspartic acid, threonine, serine, glutamic acid, proline, glycine, alanine, cystine, valine, methionine, isoleucine,

leucine, tyrosine, phenylalanine, ornithine, tryptophan.

The suggested daily consumption is 3 grams per day.

### **ECHINACEA GOLD PLUS** **(with American Ginseng)**

In recent years few medicinal plants have garnered as much attention as Echinacea (*Echinacea Purpurea* and *Echinacea Angustifolia*).

Echinacea is a non-specific stimulant to the immune system. Claims for Echinacea include: stimulation of leukocytes, mild antibiotic activity, anti-inflammatory activity, stimulation of the adrenal cortex, stimulation of the properdin-complement system, interferon-like activity, stimulation of general cellular immunity, and antiviral activity. Internal preparations are said to assist in alleviating cold and flu symptoms, respiratory infections, and arthritis, to name a few.

Goldenseal (*Hydrastis Canadensis*) is among the most popular herbs in the American health food market. Uses are numerous, including but not limited to: antiseptic, hemostatic, diuretic, laxative, and tonic/anti-inflammatory for the mucous membranes, hemorrhoids, nasal congestion, mouth and gum sores and eye afflictions.

Few medicinal plants in the world possess Ginseng's near-legendary status. Dating back thousands of years, its history of use in the Orient records therapeutic properties so wide ranging that it was first dismissed by Western doctors as a "panacea". When fatigued, Ginseng reportedly restores both physical and mental functions to peak efficiency and, with regular use, improves resistance to disease and stress. American Ginseng's genus name is *Panax Quinquefolius*.

Over 40,000 species of mushrooms exist, many of which are used as medicines. Of particular note are such remedies as penicillin- and ergot-based extracts used in migraine treatment, to name a few. Extensive research has been done with one mushroom in particular, namely, Reishi. This mushroom is now considered a tried and true immune system fortifier.

### **OXY TODDY**

Made from pure Aloe Vera juice from organic Aloe Vera plants, this product is oxygen-enhanced with 35% food grade hydrogen peroxide, minerals, whole Aloe Vera pulp, 60 colloidal plant minerals (an aqueous solution), and natural flavors.

One ounce of **Oxy Toddy** contains approximately 20 drops of 35% food grade hydrogen peroxide. This product contains no sugar, fillers or starches and is cold processed to ensure maximum enzymatic activity.

# Hydrogen Peroxide Use For Water Purification

To purify water (of viruses as well as bacteria and other critters) for drinking purposes, use 10 drops of 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide per gallon of water and agitate container enough to mix well.

Locating the 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide can be a problem as the Elite effort to close down everything that promotes health, from products to therapies. Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide is necessary as the drugstore (3%) variety contains additives and stabilizers not good for ingestion.

**New Gaia Products**  
**P.O. Box 27710**  
**Las Vegas, NV 89126**

For credit card orders, call 1 (800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242)

We accept Discover, Visa or Master Card.

Please make all checks and money orders payable to: *New Gaia Products*

(NAME) \_\_\_\_\_  
 (ADDRESS—PLEASE GIVE STREET ADDRESS FOR UPS DELIVERY) \_\_\_\_\_  
 (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_  
 (STATE) \_\_\_\_\_ (ZIP CODE) \_\_\_\_\_ (TELEPHONE) \_\_\_\_\_  
 CREDIT CARD (Visa, Master Card or Discover) \_\_\_\_\_ EXPIRATION DATE \_\_\_\_\_  
 SIGNATURE \_\_\_\_\_

QTY.	ITEM	PRICE PER BOTTLE	TOTAL	QTY.	ITEM	PRICE PER BOTTLE	TOTAL
	GALANDRIANA 8 oz. LIQUID (no discount) *	\$16.00			ECHINACEA GOLD PLUS (90 TABLETS)	\$24.50	
	GALANDRIANA 16 oz. LIQUID (no discount) *	\$32.00			GINKGO BILOBA (24% Extract) (180 TABLETS/40 mg. EA.)	\$24.95	
	GALANDRIANA 32 oz. LIQUID (no discount) *	\$64.00			**OXY TODDY (1 qt.) (LEMON/LIME) (CRANBERRY-APPLE) (CHERRY-BERRY)	\$18.00	
	AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 8 oz. LIQUID (no discount) *	\$16.00			HITACHI (HB101) BREAD MACHINE (FACTORY BLEMISHED/REFURBISHED)	\$149.00	
	AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 16 oz. LIQUID (no discount) *	\$32.00			GAIA SPELT BREAD MIX (Whole Wheat & Spelt)	\$ 3.50	
	AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 32 oz. LIQUID (no discount) *	\$64.00			GAIA SPELT BREAD MIX (Pure Spelt)	\$ 3.50	
	GAIALYTE (1 qt. - 32 oz.)	\$ 7.50			WHOLE SPELT KERNELS 4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. 10 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 5.00 \$ 12.50	
	A-C-E Anti-Oxidant formula (180 TABLETS)	\$24.95			WHOLE GRAIN SPELT FLOUR 2 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. 4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. 8 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 2.50 \$ 5.00 \$10.00	
	**ALOE JUICE (1 Liter) (WHOLE LEAF ALOE VERA CONCENTRATE) 10X	\$18.00		FOR ALL BREAD MACHINE, BREAD MIXES AND FLOUR CALL FOR SHIPPING COSTS.			
	**ALOE JUICE (16 oz.) (WHOLE LEAF ALOE VERA CONCENTRATE) 15X	\$16.00					
	CHLORELLA (1/2 LB.) (500 TABLETS-500 mg. EA.)	\$32.00					

\* ADDITIONAL DISCOUNTS AVAILABLE FOR CONTACT SUBSCRIBERS ONLY.

\*\* ASK ABOUT OUR QUANTITY DISCOUNTS.

\*\*\*ASK ABOUT OUR OTHER ALOE PRODUCTS.

PLEASE USE THE SHIPPING RATE CHART WHEN CALCULATING SHIPPING FOR ALL (NON-BREAD) *New Gaia Products*.

** SHIPPING & HANDLING RATES:				SUB-TOTAL	
FOR: CA, WA, OR, AZ, MT, CT, ID, CO, NM, WY, NV.		FOR THE REST OF CONTINENTAL USA		** SHIPPING (ALL ORDERS)	
\$ 0-100	\$6.00	\$ 0-100	\$ 8.00	NEVADA RESIDENTS PLEASE ADD 7% SALES TAX	
\$ 101-200	\$7.00	\$ 101-200	\$ 9.00	TOTAL	
\$ 201-300	\$8.00	\$ 201-300	\$10.00		
\$ 301-400	\$9.00	\$ 301-400	\$11.00		
\$ 401-500	\$10.00	\$ 401-500	\$12.00		
\$ 501-600	\$11.00	\$ 501-600	\$13.00		
ALASKA & HAWAII PLEASE CALL FOR SHIPPING RATES				NOTE: ** For UPS 2nd day to Rural Alaska, please call for rates.	
				** For Priority Mail to any locations, please call for rates.	
				** All Foreign orders, please, contact our office in writing for specific rates as rates vary greatly.	
				** When ordering cases of product call for shipping rates.	

# 72 Hour Kit Checklist

- Water**  
Stored in a portable container. Rotate regularly. Have at least three gallons per person (for a three day supply). Have a water purification method.
- Food**  
Suitable for long term storage. Packaged to prevent water damage. Include cups, utensils, paper plates and a can opener, if needed.
- Extra Clothing**  
A complete outfit of warm clothing for each family member. Include extra socks, and underwear. Include walking shoes.
- Warmth & Shelter**  
Coats, hats, scarves, and gloves for everyone include warm blankets (wool or emergency blankets are best). Rain ponchos, garbage bags, and/or umbrellas to keep off the rain. Warm Packs or other heat source. Pup tent or tarp.
- Light Source**  
Flashlight with extra batteries or a chemical lightstick. Kerosene lanterns are fine, but any flame may pose a hazard, especially near potential gas leaks. Have at least two quick and safe light sources in your kit.
- Tools**  
Pocket knife, lightweight shovel, duct tape, matches, pocket sewing kit, screwdriver.
- Important Papers**  
Important family documents (such as birth certificates, marriage certificates, insurance forms, wills), addresses and phone numbers of relatives, and places to meet if separated.
- Money**  
Keep at least \$20 in your kit. Be sure to include quarters for phone calls, etc.
- First Aid Supplies**  
Pain relievers, bandages, antiseptics, clean cloths, burn ointment. Include any personal medications.
- Special Needs**  
For babies: diapers, ointment, bottles & pacifiers, hand towels, special foods, and other supplies as needed. Consider the needs of elderly people as well as those with handicaps or other special needs.
- Stress Relievers**  
Card games, books, small hobbies, hard candy, Bible. For children: small toys, paper and pen, favorite security items.
- Communications**  
Portable radio with batteries, signal mirrors, whistles, red flags, signal flares.
- Personal Sanitation**  
Sanitary napkins, razors, toothbrush, hand soap, dish soap, towels, toilet paper.
- Portable Container**  
Such as a book bag, backpack, or duffel bag. Should be easy to carry and lightweight. Shoulder straps are best for traveling long distances.
- Additional Items**  
Added as carrying weight and expense of kit will allow: Extra food, camp stove and cooking equipment, tents, sleeping bags, sun block, insect repellent, portable toilet.

# PHOENIX JOURNALS LIST

THESE WORKS ARE A SERIES CALLED THE **PHOENIX JOURNALS** AND HAVE BEEN WRITTEN TO ASSIST MAN TO BECOME AWARE OF LONG-STANDING DECEPTIONS AND OTHER MATTERS CRITICAL TO HIS SURVIVAL AS A SPECIES. **SINGLE JOURNALS** ARE \$6.00, ANY **4 JOURNALS** ARE \$5.50 EACH, **10 OR MORE JOURNALS** ARE \$5.00 EACH (Shipping extra - see below).

**\*\* These marked JOURNALS are out of stock until further notice.**

1. SIPAPU ODYSSEY
2. AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL, I AM SANANDA
3. SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED
4. SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER
5. FROM HERE TO ARMAGEDDON
6. SURVIVAL IS ONLY TEN FEET FROM HELL
7. THE RAINBOW MASTERS
9. SATAN'S DRUMMERS
- \*\*10. PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL
11. CRY OF THE PHOENIX
12. CRUCIFIXION OF THE PHOENIX
13. SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET
14. RRPP - RAPE, RAVAGE, PILLAGE AND PLUNDER OF THE PHOENIX
15. RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION
16. YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON
17. THE NAKED PHOENIX
18. BLOOD AND ASHES
19. FIRESTORM IN BABYLON
20. THE MOSSAD CONNECTION
21. CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE
23. BURNT OFFERINGS
24. SHROUDS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL
25. THE BITTER COMMUNION
26. COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY NAME: KHAZARS
27. PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL
28. OPERATION SHANSTORM
29. END OF THE MASQUERADE
38. THE DARK CHARADE
39. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST VOL. I
- \*\*40. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST VOL. II

- \*\*41. THE DESTRUCTION OF A PLANET--ZIONISM IS RACISM
42. UNHOLY ALLIANCE
43. TANGLED WEBS VOL. I
44. TANGLED WEBS VOL. II
45. TANGLED WEBS VOL. III
46. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IV
48. TANGLED WEBS VOL. V
49. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VI
- \*\*50. THE DIVINE PLAN VOL. I
51. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VII
- \*\*52. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VIII
- \*\*53. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IX
- \*\*54. THE FUNNEL'S NECK
- \*\*55. MARCHING TO ZION
- \*\*56. SEX AND THE LOTTERY
- \*\*57. GOD, TOO, HAS A PLAN 2000, DIVINE PLAN VOL. II
- \*\*58. FROM THE FRYING PAN INTO THE PIT OF FIRE
- \*\*59. "REALITY" ALSO HAS A DRUM-BEAT!
60. AS THE BLOSSOM OPENS
61. PUPPY-DOG TALES
62. CHAPARRAL SERENDIPITY
63. THE BEST OF TIMES
64. TO ALL MY CHILDREN
65. THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE
66. ULTIMATE PSYCHOPOLITICS
67. THE BEAST AT WORK
68. ECSTASY TO AGONY
69. TATTERED PAGES
70. NO THORNLESS ROSES
71. COALESCENCE
72. CANDLELIGHT
73. RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. I
74. MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE UNFOLDED VOL. II
75. TRUTH AND CONSEQUENCES VOL. III
76. SORTING THE PIECES VOL. IV

*The Best Gift  
You Can Give Is*

**THE  
TRUTH**

*Subscribe to  
CONTACT  
and read  
The JOURNALS*

**CONTACT:  
THE PHOENIX PROJECT  
TELEPHONE  
HOTLINE  
805-822-0202**

This is a service for our dedicated readers. *Today's Watch* telephone hotline carries the latest news and comments from Commander Ceres 'Atonn's most recent writings. This is our way of keeping you informed about fast-breaking news and events.

The message machine will answer after 2 rings if there are any new messages for that day, and after 4 rings if not. Thus *daily* callers can hang up after 2 rings and save toll charges if no new message has been recorded. The message update(s), if any, occur by 6 PM Pacific Time.

FOR INFORMATION ABOUT JOURNALS, BOOKS, ETC.; MENTIONED IN THIS NEWS-PAPER, PLEASE INQUIRE:

**PHOENIX SOURCE  
DISTRIBUTORS, Inc.**  
Post Office Box 27353  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126  
**1-800-800-5565**  
Canadians call  
**1-805-822-9655**  
(Mastercard, VISA,  
Discover)

PLEASE NOTE: CONTACT and Phoenix Source Distributors are NOT the same! Checks sent for JOURNALS or book orders should NOT be made out to CONTACT -- and vice versa.

## Phoenix Source Distributors SHIPPING CHARGES:

USA (except Alaska & Hawaii)  
UPS-\$3.75 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

ALASKA & HAWAII  
Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
UPS 2nd day-\$9.00 1st title, \$1 ea add'l

## CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT Subscription Rates

CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT  
is published by  
CONTACT, Inc.

Post Office Box 27800

Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

Subscription orders may be placed by mail to the above address or by phone to 1-800-800-5565. Subscription rates are: \$20 for 13 issues (US); \$22 (Canada/Mexico); \$30 (Foreign); or 26 issues for \$40 (US); \$44 (Canada/Mexico); \$60 (Foreign); or 52 issues for \$75 (US); \$80 (Canada/Mexico); \$110 (Foreign). **Subscribers: Expiration date appears on right side of mailing label.**

Quantity Subscriptions: \$65.00 for 10 copies of 13 issues (US); \$97.50 for 25 copies of 13 issues (US); \$135. for 50 copies of 13 issues (US); \$250 for 100 copies of 13 issues (US); \$500 for 100 copies of 26 issues (US); or \$1,000 for 100 copies of 52 issues (US). UPS postpaid Continental U.S. For Alaska, HI, Canada, Mexico and Foreign, call or write for shipping charges.

Single copies of back issues of *CONTACT*, *THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR* or *PHOENIX EXPRESS* are \$1.50 each. Quantity back issue prices are as follows: 1-10 copies \$1.50 each; 11-50 copies \$15.00; 51-100 copies \$25.00. Shipping included, postpaid in the Continental U.S.A. Alaska, Hawaii, Canada & Foreign orders please call or write for quotes on additional shipping charges.

### Copyright Statement

COPYRIGHT 1993 by CONTACT, Inc. Reproduction of this newspaper for private, non-profit use is expressly encouraged, as long as the content and integrity remain absolutely unchanged. For commercial purposes, reproduction is strictly forbidden unless and until permission is granted in writing by CONTACT, INC.

(Please allow 5-8 weeks for delivery)